This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

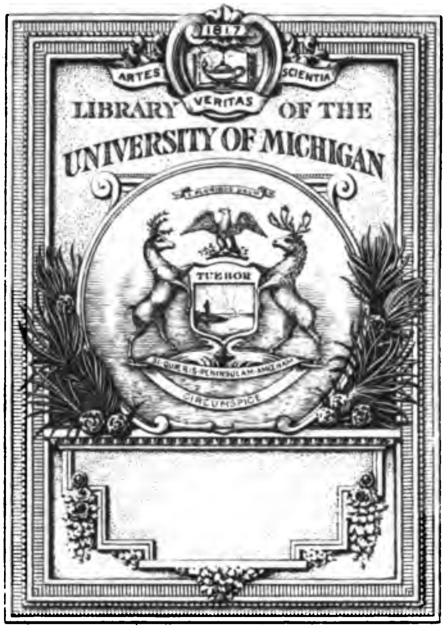
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`



LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN

Math. lib.
QA
406
.F36e.

SPHERICAL HARMONICS.

3,6

32606

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE

ON

SPHERICAL HARMONICS

AND SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH THEM.

BY THE

REV. N. M. FERRERS, M.A., F.R.S.,

FELLOW AND TUTOR OF GONVILLE AND CAIUS COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

London:
MACMILLAN AND CO.
1877

[*All Rights reserved.*]

Cambridge:
PRINTED BY C. J. CLAY, M.A.,
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

PREFACE.

THE object of the following treatise is to exhibit, in a concise form, the elementary properties of the expressions known by the name of Laplace's Functions, or Spherical Harmonics, and of some other expressions of a similar nature. I do not, of course, profess to have produced a complete treatise on these functions, but merely to have given such an introductory sketch as may facilitate the study of the numerous works and memoirs in which they are employed. As Spherical Harmonics derive their chief interest and utility from their physical applications, I have endeavoured from the outset to keep these applications in view.

I must express my acknowledgments to the Rev. C. H. Prior, Fellow of Pembroke College, for his kind revision of the proof-sheets as they passed through the press.

N. M. FERRERS.

GONVILLE AND CAIUS COLLEGE,
August, 1877.

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY. DEFINITION OF SPHERICAL HARMONICS.

CHAPTER II.

ZONAL HARMONICS.

ART.		PAGE
1.	Differential Equation of Zonal Harmonics	4
2.	General solution of this equation	5
3.	Proof that P_i is the coefficient of h^i in a certain series	6
5.	Other expressions for P_i	11
6.	Investigation of expression for P_i in terms of μ, by Lagrange's Theorem	12
7.	The roots of the equation $P_i = 0$ are all real	13
8.	Rodrigues' theorem	*ib.*
10.	Proof that $\int_{-1}^{1} P_i P_m \, d\mu = 0$, and $\int_{-1}^{1} P_i^2 \, d\mu = \frac{2}{2i+1}$	16
12.	Expression of P_i in ascending powers of μ	19
15.	Values of the first ten zonal harmonics	22
16.	Values of $\int_0^1 \mu^m P_i \, d\mu$	25
17.	Expression of μ^i in a series of zonal harmonics	26

ART. PAGE
18. Expression of P_i in a series of cosines of multiples of θ . . . 29
19. Value of $\int_0^\pi P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta \, d\theta$ . . . . ib.
20. Expression of cos $m\theta$ in a series of zonal harmonics . . . 33
21. Development of sin θ in an infinite series of zonal harmonics . 35
22. Value of $\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}$ in a series of zonal harmonics 37
24. Value of $\int_\mu^1 P_i P_\mu d\mu$ 38
25, 26. Expression of Zonal Harmonics by Definite Integrals . . 39
27. Geometrical investigation of the equality of these definite integrals 41
28. Expression of P_i in terms of cos θ and sin θ 42

CHAPTER III.

APPLICATION OF ZONAL HARMONICS TO THE THEORY OF ATTRACTION. REPRESENTATION OF DISCONTINUOUS FUNCTIONS BY SERIES OF ZONAL HARMONICS.

1. Potential of an uniform circular wire 44
2. Potential of a surface of revolution 46
3. Solid angle subtended by a circle at any point 47
4. Potential of an uniform circular lamina 49
5. Potential of a sphere whose density varies as R^{-5} . . . 51
6, 9. Relation between density and potential for a spherical surface 54
10. Potential of a spherical shell of finite thickness 58
12. Expression of certain discontinuous functions by an infinite series of zonal harmonics 61
14. Expression of a function of μ, infinite for a particular value of μ, and zero for all other values 65
15. Expression of any discontinuous function by an infinite series of zonal harmonics 66

CHAPTER IV.

SPHERICAL HARMONICS IN GENERAL. TESSERAL AND SECTORIAL HARMONICS. ZONAL HARMONICS WITH THEIR AXES IN ANY POSITION. POTENTIAL OF A SOLID NEARLY SPHERICAL IN FORM.

ART. PAGE
1. Spherical Harmonics in general 69
2. Relation between the potentials of a spherical shell at an internal and an external point . . . . *ib.*
3. Relation between the density and the potential of a spherical shell 70
4. The spherical harmonic of the degree i will involve $2i+1$ arbitrary constants 72
5. Derivation of successive harmonics from the zonal harmonic by differentiation . . . . *ib.*
6. Tesseral and sectorial harmonics 74
7. Expression of tesseral and sectorial harmonics in a completely developed form 75
8. Circles represented by tesseral and sectorial harmonics . . 77
9. New view of tesseral harmonics 78
10. Proof that $\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} Y_i Y_m d\mu d\phi = 0$ 80
11. If a function of μ and ϕ can be developed in a series of surface harmonics, such development is possible in only one way . 82
12. Proof that $\int_{0}^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi = 2\pi\, Y_i(1) P_i(\mu)$ and $\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i Y_i d\mu d\phi = \frac{4\pi}{2i+1} Y_i(1)$ 83
13. Investigation of the value of $\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} Y_i Z_i d\mu d\phi$ 84
14. Zonal harmonic with its axis in any position. Laplace's coefficients 87
15. Expression of a rational function by a finite series of spherical harmonics 90

ART. PAGE
16. Illustrations of this transformation 91
17. Expression of any function of μ and ϕ 93
18. Examples of this process 95
19. Potential of homogeneous solid nearly spherical in form . . 97
20. Potential of a solid composed of homogeneous spherical strata . 99

CHAPTER V.

SPHERICAL HARMONICS OF THE SECOND KIND.

1. Definition of these harmonics 101
2 and 3. Expressions in a converging series 102
4. Expression for the differential coefficient of Q_i . . . 105
5. Tesseral Harmonics of the second kind 106

CHAPTER VI.

ELLIPSOIDAL AND SPHEROIDAL HARMONICS.

1. Introduction of Ellipsoidal Harmonics 108
2. Definition of Elliptic Co-ordinates . . . . *ib.*
3. Transformation of the fundamental equation 109
4. Further transformation 110
5. Introduction of the quantities E, H 113
6, 7. Number of values of E of the degree n . . . . . *ib.*
8. Number of values of the degree $n+\frac{1}{2}$ 117
9, 10, 11. Expression of EHH' in terms of x, y, z . . . . . *ib.*
12. Potential for an external point 121
13. Law of density 123
14. Fundamental Property of Ellipsoidal Harmonics . . . 126
15. Transformation of $\iint eV_1V_2dS$ to elliptic co-ordinates . . . 128

ART. PAGE

16. Modification of equations when the ellipsoid is one of revolution about the greatest axis 130
17. Interpretation of auxiliary quantities introduced 133
18. Unsymmetrical distribution 134
19. Analogy with Spherical Harmonics 135
20. Modification of equations when the ellipsoid is one of revolution about the least axis 136
21. Unsymmetrical distribution 139
22. Special examples. Density varying as $P_i(\mu)$ . . . . . . *ib.*
23. External potential varying inversely as distance from focus . 142
24, 25. Consequences of this distribution of potential . . . 143
26. Ellipsoid with three unequal axes 145
27. Potential varying as the distance from a principal plane . . 146
28. Potential varying as the product of the distances from two principal planes . . . . *ib.*
29. Potential varying as the square on the distance from a principal plane 147
30. Application to the case of the Earth considered as an ellipsoid . 150
31, 32. Expression of any rational integral function of x, y, z, in a series of Ellipsoidal Harmonics 152
33. On the expression of functions in general by Ellipsoidal Harmonics 153

EXAMPLES 155

ERRATA.

p. 17 line 4, *for* $\frac{1}{2i+1}$, *read* $\frac{2}{2i+1}$.

p. 113 line 8, *for* V *read* E.

p. 136 line 11, *for* ϕ *read* ϖ.

p. 142 line 6, *for* point *read* axis.

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY. DEFINITION OF SPHERICAL HARMONICS.

1. If V be the potential of an attracting mass, at any point x, y, z, not forming a part of the mass itself, it is known that V must satisfy the differential equation

$$\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}=0\;\dots\dots\dots\dots\dots\dots\;(1),$$

or, as we shall write it for shortness, $\nabla^2 V=0$.

The general solution of this equation cannot be obtained in finite terms. We can, however, determine an expression which we shall call V_i, an homogeneous function of x, y, z of the degree i, i being any positive integer, which will satisfy the equation; and we may prove that to every such solution V_i there corresponds another, of the degree $-(i+1)$, expressed by $\frac{V_i}{r^{2i+1}}$, where $r^2=x^2+y^2+z^2$.

For the equation (1) when transformed to polar co-ordinates by writing $x=r\sin\theta\cos\phi$, $y=r\sin\theta\sin\phi$, $z=r\cos\theta$, becomes

$$r\frac{d^2(rV)}{dr^2}+\frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{dV}{d\theta}\right)+\frac{1}{\sin^2\theta}\frac{d^2V}{d\phi^2}=0\dots(2).$$

And since V satisfies this equation, and is an homogeneous function of the degree i, V_i must satisfy the equation

$$i(i+1)\,V_i+\frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\,\frac{dV_i}{d\theta}\right)+\frac{1}{\sin^2\theta}\frac{d^2V_i}{d\phi^2}=0,$$

since this is the form which equation (2) assumes when V is an homogeneous function of the degree i.

Now, put $V_i = r^{2i+1}\, U_i$, and this becomes

$$i(i+1)r^{2i+1}U_i + \frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(r^{2i+1}\sin\theta\frac{dU_i}{d\theta}\right) + \frac{1}{\sin^2\theta}\frac{d^2}{d\phi^2}(r^{2i+1}U_i) = 0,$$

or

$$i(i+1)\,U_i + \frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{dU_i}{d\theta}\right) + \frac{1}{\sin^2\theta}\frac{d^2U_i}{d\phi^2} = 0 \ldots\ldots (2).$$

Now, since U_i is a homogeneous function of the degree $-(i+1)$,

$$\frac{d(rU_i)}{dr} = U_i + r\frac{dU_i}{dr}$$

$$= -iU_i;$$

$$\frac{d^2(rU_i)}{dr^2} = -i\frac{dU_i}{dr}$$

$$= i(i+1)\frac{U_i}{r};$$

or

$$r\frac{d^2(rU_i)}{dr^2} = i(i+1)\,U_i:$$

therefore equation (2) becomes

$$r\frac{d^2(rU_i)}{ar^2} + \frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{dU_i}{d\theta}\right) + \frac{1}{\sin^2\theta}\frac{d^2U_i}{d\phi^2} = 0,$$

shewing that U_i is an admissible value of V, as satisfying equation (2).

It appears therefore that every form of U_i can be obtained from V_i, by dividing by r^{2i+1}, and conversely, that every form of V_i can be obtained from U_i by multiplying by r^{2i+1}. Such an expression as V_i we shall call a Solid Spherical Harmonic of the degree i. The result obtained by dividing V_i by r^i, which will be a function of two independent variables θ and ϕ only, we shall call a Surface Spherical Harmonic of the same degree. A very important form of spherical harmonics is that which is independent of ϕ. The solid harmonics of this form will involve two of the variables, x and y, only in the form x^2+y^2, or will be functions of x^2+y^2 and z. Harmonics independent of ϕ are called Zonal Harmonics, and are distinguished, like spherical harmonics in general, into Solid and Surface Harmonics. The investigation of their properties will be the subject of the following chapter.

The name of Spherical Harmonics was first applied to these functions by Sir W. Thomson and Professor Tait, in their Treatise on Natural Philosophy. The name "Laplace's Coefficients" was employed by Whewell, on account of Laplace having discussed their properties, and employed them largely in the *Mécanique Céleste.* Pratt, in his Treatise on the Figure of the Earth, limits the name of Laplace's *Coefficients* to Zonal Harmonics, and designates all other spherical harmonics by the name of Laplace's *Functions.* The Zonal Harmonic in the case which we shall consider in the following chapter, i.e., in which the system is symmetrical about the line from which θ is measured, was really, however, first introduced by Legendre, although the properties of spherical harmonics in general were first discussed by Laplace; and Mr Todhunter, in his Treatise, on this account calls them by the name of "Legendre's Coefficients," applying the name of "Laplace's Coefficients" to the form which the Zonal Harmonic assumes when in place of $\cos\theta$, we write $\cos\theta\cos\theta'+\sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')$. The name "Kugelfunctionen" is employed by Heine, in his standard treatise on these functions, to designate Spherical Harmonics in general.

CHAPTER II.

ZONAL HARMONICS.

1. WE shall in this chapter regard a Zonal Solid Harmonic, of the degree i, as a homogeneous function of $(x^2+y^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, and z, of the degree i, which satisfies the equation

$$\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}=0.$$

Now, if this be transformed to polar co-ordinates, by writing $r\sin\theta\cos\phi$ for x, $r\sin\theta\sin\phi$ for y, $r\cos\theta$ for z, we observe, in the first place, that $x^2+y^2=r^2\sin^2\theta$. Hence V will be independent of ϕ, or will be a function of r and θ only. The differential equation between r and θ which it must therefore satisfy will be

$$r\frac{d^2(rV)}{dr^2}+\frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{dV}{d\theta}\right)=0.$$

Now V, being a function of r of the degree i, may be expressed in the form r^iP_i, where P_i is a function of θ only. Hence this equation becomes

$$\frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{dP_i}{d\theta}\right)+i(i+1)P_i=0,\ \ldots\ldots\ldots(1),$$

or, putting $\cos\theta=\mu$,

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\right\}+i(i+1)P_i=0\ \ldots\ldots\ldots\ (2).$$

In accordance with our definition of spherical surface harmonics, P_i will be the zonal surface harmonic of the degree i. When it is necessary to particularise the variable involved in it, we shall write it $P_i(\mu)$.

The line from which θ is measured, or in other words for which $\mu = 1$, is called the Axis of the system of Zonal Harmonics; and the point in which the positive direction of the axis meets a sphere whose centre is the origin of co-ordinates, and radius unity, is called the Pole of the system.

Any constant multiple of a zonal harmonic (solid or surface) is itself a zonal harmonic of the same order.

2. The zonal harmonic of the degree i, of which the line $\mu = 1$ is the axis, is a perfectly determinate function of μ, having nothing arbitrary but this constant. For the expression $r^i P_i$ may be expressed as a rational integral homogeneous function of r and z, and therefore P_i will be a rational integral function of $\cos\theta$, that is of μ, of the degree i, and will involve none but positive integral powers of μ.

But P_i is a particular integral of the equation

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{d\,.f(\mu)}{d\mu}\right\} + i(i+1)f(\mu) = 0 \ldots\ldots (3),$$

and the most general form of $f(\mu)$ must involve two arbitrary constants. Suppose then that the most general form of $f(\mu)$ is represented by $P_i\int v\,d\mu$. We then have

$$(1-\mu^2)\frac{d\,.f(\mu)}{d\mu} = (1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\,.\int v\,d\mu + (1-\mu^2)P_i v,$$

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{d\,.f(\mu)}{d\mu}\right\} = \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\right\}\int v\,d\mu$$

$$+ 2(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}v + P_i\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\,.\,v\right\}.$$

Hence, adding these two equations together, and observing that, since P_i satisfies the equation (3), the coefficient of $\int v d\mu$ will be identically equal to 0, we obtain, for the determination of v, the equation

$$P_i \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\,v\right\} + 2(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\,v = 0,$$

whence $$P_i(1-\mu^2)\frac{dv}{d\mu} + 2\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} - \mu P_i\right\}v = 0,$$

or $$\frac{dv}{v} + \left(\frac{2}{P_i}\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} - \frac{2\mu}{1-\mu^2}\right)d\mu = 0,$$

the integral of which is

$$\log v + \log P_i^2(1-\mu^2) = \log C_1 = \text{a constant};$$

$$\therefore v = \frac{C_1}{P_i^2(1-\mu^2)}.$$

Hence $$\int v d\mu = C + C_1\int\frac{d\mu}{P_i^2(1-\mu^2)};$$

and we obtain, for the most general form of $f(\mu)$,

$$f(\mu) = CP_i + C_1P_i\int\frac{d\mu}{P_i^2(1-\mu^2)}.$$

Now, P_i being a rational integral function of μ of i dimensions, it may be seen that $\int\frac{d\mu}{(1-\mu^2)P_i^2}$ will assume the form of the sum of $i+2$ logarithms and i fractions, and therefore cannot be expressed as a rational integral function of μ. Expressions of the form $P_i\int\frac{d\mu}{(1-\mu^2)P_i^2}$ are called *Kugelfunctionen der zweiter Art* by Heine, who has investigated their properties at great length. They have, as will hereafter be seen, interesting applications to the attraction of a spheroid on an external point. We shall discuss their properties more fully hereafter.

3. We have thus shewn that the most general solution of equation (2) of the form of a rational integral function of μ

involves but one arbitrary constant, and that as a factor. We shall henceforth denote by P_i, or $P_i(\mu)$, that particular form of the integral which assumes the value unity when μ is put equal to unity.

We shall next prove the following important proposition.

If h *be less than unity, and if* $(1-2\mu\mathrm{h}+\mathrm{h}^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}$ *be expanded in a series proceeding by ascending powers of* h, *the coefficient of* h^i *will be* P_i.

Or, $$(1-2\mu\mathrm{h}+\mathrm{h}^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}=\mathrm{P}_0+\mathrm{P}_1\mathrm{h}+\ldots+\mathrm{P}_i\mathrm{h}^i+\ldots$$

We shall prove this by shewing that, if H be written for $(1-2\mu h+h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}$, H will satisfy the differential equation

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dH}{d\mu}\right\}+h\frac{d^2}{dh^2}(hH)=0.$$

For, since $$H=(1-2\mu h+h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}},$$

$$\therefore \frac{1}{H^2}=1-2\mu h+h^2;$$

$$\therefore \frac{1}{H^3}\frac{dH}{d\mu}=h,$$

$$\text{or } \frac{1}{h}\frac{dH}{d\mu}=H^3;$$

$$\begin{aligned}\therefore \frac{1}{h}\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dH}{d\mu}\right\}&=\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)H^3\right\}\\&=-2\mu H^3+3(1-\mu^2)H^2\frac{dH}{d\mu}\\&=-2\mu H^3+3(1-\mu^2)hH^5.\end{aligned}$$

And $$\frac{1}{H^3}\frac{dH}{dh}=\mu-h,$$

$$\begin{aligned}\therefore \frac{d}{dh}(hH)=H+h\frac{dH}{dh}&=H^3\left(\frac{1}{H^2}+\frac{h}{H^3}\frac{dH}{dh}\right)\\&=H^3\{1-2\mu h+h^2+h(\mu-h)\}\\&=H^3(1-\mu h);\end{aligned}$$

$$\therefore \frac{d^2}{dh^2}(hH) = \frac{d}{dh}\{H^3(1-\mu h)\}$$

$$= 3(1-\mu h)H^2\frac{dH}{dh} - \mu H^3$$

$$= 3(1-\mu h)H^5(\mu - h) - \mu H^3.$$

Hence $$\frac{1}{h}\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dH}{d\mu}\right\} + \frac{d^2}{dh^2}(hH)$$

$$= -3\mu H^3 + 3\{(1-\mu^2)h + (1-\mu h)(\mu - h)\}H^5$$

$$= -3\mu H^3 + 3\{\mu(1+h^2) - 2\mu^2 h\}H^5$$

$$= -3\mu\{H^3 - (1-2\mu h + h^2)H^5\}$$

$$= 0, \text{ since } 1 - 2\mu h + h^2 = H^{-2}.$$

Therefore $$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dH}{d\mu}\right\} + h\frac{d^2}{dh^2}(hH) = 0.$$

This may also be shewn as follows.

If x, y, z be the co-ordinates of any point, z' the distance of a fixed point, situated on the axis of z, from the origin, and R be the distance between these points, we know that,

$$R^2 = x^2 + y^2 + (z' - z)^2,$$

and that $$\nabla^2\left(\frac{1}{R}\right) = 0.$$

Now, transform these expressions to polar co-ordinates, by writing

$$x = r\sin\theta\cos\phi, \quad y = r\sin\theta\sin\phi, \quad z = r\cos\theta,$$

and we get

$$R^2 = r^2 - 2z'r\cos\theta + z'^2,$$

and the differential equation becomes

$$r\frac{d^2}{dr^2}\left(\frac{r}{R}\right) + \frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left\{\sin\theta\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\frac{1}{R}\right)\right\} = 0,$$

or, putting $\cos\theta = \mu$,

$$r\frac{d^2}{dr^2}\left(\frac{r}{R}\right) + \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{d}{d\mu}\left(\frac{1}{R}\right)\right\} = 0.$$

Now, putting $r = z'h$, we see that

$$\frac{R^2}{z'^2} = h^2 - 2\mu h + 1 = \frac{1}{H^2},$$

or

$$\frac{1}{R} = \frac{H}{z'},$$

$$\therefore \frac{r}{R} = hH,$$

and

$$r\frac{d^2}{dr^2}\left(\frac{r}{R}\right) = \frac{h}{z'}\frac{d^2}{dh^2}(hH).$$

$\therefore$ the above equation becomes

$$\frac{h}{z'}\frac{d^2}{dh^2}(hH) + \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{d}{d\mu}\left(\frac{H}{z'}\right)\right\} = 0,$$

or

$$h\frac{d^2(hH)}{dh^2} + \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dH}{d\mu}\right\} = 0.$$

4. Having established this proposition, we may proceed as follows:

If p_i be the coefficient of h^i in the expansion of H,

$$H = 1 + p_1h + p_2h^2 + \dots + p_ih^i + \dots$$

$$\therefore hH = h + p_1h^2 + p_2h^3 + \dots + p_ih^{i+1} + \dots$$

$$\therefore h\frac{d^2}{dh^2}(hH) = 1.2p_1h + 2.3p_2h^2 + \dots + i(i+1)p_ih^i + \dots$$

Also, the coefficient of h^i in the expansion of

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dH}{d\mu}\right\} \text{ is } \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dp_i}{d\mu}\right\}.$$

Hence equating to zero the coefficient of h^i,

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dp_i}{d\mu}\right\} + i(i+1)p_i = 0.$$

Also p_i is a rational integral function of μ.

And, when $\mu = 1$, $H = (1 - 2h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}$

$$= 1 + h + h^2 + \dots + h^i + \dots$$

Or when $\mu = 1$, $p_i = 1$.

Therefore p_i is what we have already denoted by P_i.

We have thus shewn that, if h be less than 1,

$$(1 - 2\mu h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}} = P_0 + P_1 h + \dots + P_i h^i + \dots$$

If h be greater than 1, this series becomes divergent.

But we may write

$$(h^2 - 2\mu h + 1)^{-\frac{1}{2}} = \frac{1}{h}\left(1 - 2\frac{\mu}{h} + \frac{1}{h^2}\right)^{-\frac{1}{2}}$$

$$= \frac{1}{h}\left(P_0 + \frac{P_1}{h} + \dots + \frac{P_i}{h^i} + \dots\right),$$

since $\frac{1}{h}$ is less than 1,

$$= \frac{P_0}{h} + \frac{P_1}{h^2} + \dots + \frac{P_i}{h^{i+1}} + \dots.$$

Hence P_i is also the coefficient of $h^{-(i+1)}$ in the expansion of $(1 - 2\mu h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}$ in ascending powers of $\frac{1}{h}$ when h is greater than 1. We may express this in a notation which is strictly continuous, by saying that

$$P_i = P_{-(i+1)}.$$

This might have been anticipated, from the fact that the fundamental differential equation for P_i is unaltered if $-(i+1)$ be written in place of i; for the only way in which i appears in that equation is in the coefficient of P_i, which is $i(i+1)$. Writing $-(i+1)$ in place of i, this becomes $-(i+1)\{-(i+1)+1\}$ or $(i+1)i$, and is therefore unaltered.

5. We shall next prove that

$$P_i = (-1)^i \frac{r^{i+1}}{1.2\ldots i} \frac{d^i}{dz^i}\left(\frac{1}{r}\right),$$

where $r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2$.

Let $$\frac{1}{r} = (x^2 + y^2 + z^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}} = f(z),$$

and let k be any quantity less than r.

Then $$\{x^2 + y^2 + (z-k)^2\}^{-\frac{1}{2}} = f(z-k),$$

and, developing by Taylor's Theorem, the coefficient of k^i is

$$(-1)^i \frac{f^i(z)}{1.2\ldots i}, \text{ or } (-1)^i \frac{1}{1.2\ldots i} \frac{d^i}{dz^i}\left(\frac{1}{r}\right).$$

Also $$\{x^2 + y^2 + (z-k)^2\}^{-\frac{1}{2}} = (r^2 - 2kz + k^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}$$
$$= \frac{1}{r}\left(1 - 2\mu\frac{k}{r} + \frac{k^2}{r^2}\right)^{-\frac{1}{2}},$$

since $z = \mu r$,

in the expansion of which, the coefficient of k^i is

$$\frac{P_i}{r^{i+1}}.$$

Equating these results, we get

$$P_i = (-1)^i \frac{r^{i+1}}{1.2\ldots i} \frac{d^i}{dz^i}\left(\frac{1}{r}\right).$$

The value of P_i might be calculated, either by expanding $(1 - 2\mu h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}$ by the Binomial Theorem, or by effecting the differentiations in the expression $(-1)^i \frac{r^{i+1}}{1.2.3\ldots i} \frac{d^i}{dz^i}\left(\frac{1}{r}\right)$, and in the result putting $\frac{z}{r} = \mu$. Both these methods however would be somewhat laborious; we proceed therefore to investigate more convenient expressions.

6. The first process shews, by the aid of Lagrange's Theorem, that

$$P_i = \frac{1}{2^i . 1 . 2 . 3 \dots i} \frac{d^i}{d\mu^i} (\mu^2 - 1)^i.$$

Let y denote a quantity, such that

$$y = \frac{1}{h} - \left(1 - \frac{2\mu}{h} + \frac{1}{h^2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}},$$

h being less than 1.

Then

$$\frac{dy}{d\mu} = \frac{\frac{1}{h}}{\left(1 - \frac{2\mu}{h} + \frac{1}{h^2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}} = \frac{1}{(1 - 2\mu h + h^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

Also $$\left(y - \frac{1}{h}\right)^2 = 1 - \frac{2\mu}{h} + \frac{1}{h^2};$$

$$\therefore y^2 - \frac{2y}{h} = 1 - \frac{2\mu}{h};$$

$$\therefore y = \mu + h\left(\frac{y^2 - 1}{2}\right).$$

Hence, by Lagrange's Theorem,

$$y = \mu + h\frac{\mu^2 - 1}{2} + \frac{h^2}{1 . 2}\frac{d}{d\mu}\left(\frac{\mu^2 - 1}{2}\right)^2 + \dots$$
$$+ \frac{h^i}{1 . 2 \dots i}\frac{d^{i-1}}{d\mu^{i-1}}\left(\frac{\mu^2 - 1}{2}\right)^i + \dots,$$

therefore, differentiating with respect to μ and observing that

$$\frac{dy}{d\mu} = (1 - 2\mu h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}},$$

$$(1 - 2\mu h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}} = 1 + h\frac{d}{d\mu}\left(\frac{\mu^2 - 1}{2}\right) + \frac{h^2}{1 . 2}\frac{d^2}{d\mu^2}\left(\frac{\mu^2 - 1}{2}\right)^2 + \dots$$
$$+ \frac{h^i}{1 . 2 \dots i}\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}\left(\frac{\mu^2 - 1}{2}\right)^i + \dots.$$

Hence $$P_i = \frac{1}{2^i . 1 . 2 \dots i} \frac{d^i}{d\mu^i} (\mu^2 - 1)^i.$$

7. From this form of P_i it may be readily shewn that the values of μ, which satisfy the equation $P_i = 0$, are all real, and all lie between -1 and 1.

For the equation

$(\mu^2 - 1)^i = 0$ has i roots $= 1$, and i roots $= -1$,

$\therefore \frac{d}{d\mu} (\mu^2 - 1)^i = 0$ has $i - 1$ roots $= 1$, $(i - 1)$ roots $= -1$, and one root $= 0$,

$\frac{d^2}{d\mu^2} (\mu^2 - 1)^i = 0$ has $(i - 2)$ roots $= 1$, one root between 1 and 0, one between 0 and $= -1$, and $(i - 2)$ roots $= -1$, and so on. Hence it follows that

$\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i} (\mu^2 - 1)^i = 0$ has $\frac{i}{2}$ roots between 1 and 0, and $\frac{i}{2}$ roots between 0 and -1, if i be even,

and $\frac{i-1}{2}$ roots between 1 and 0, $\frac{i-1}{2}$ roots between 0 and 1, and one root $= 0$, if i be odd.

It is hardly necessary to observe that the positive roots of each of these equations are severally equal in absolute magnitude to the negative roots.

8. We may take this opportunity of introducing an important theorem, due to Rodrigues, properly belonging to the Differential Calculus, but which is of great use in this subject.

The theorem in question is as follows:

If m *be any integer less than* i,

$$\frac{d^{i-m}}{dx^{i-m}} (x^2 - 1)^i = \frac{1 . 2 \dots (i - m)}{1 . 2 \dots (i + m)} (x^2 - 1)^m \frac{d^{i+m}}{dx^{i+m}} (x^2 - 1)^i.$$

It may be proved in the following manner.

If $(x^2-1)^i$ be differentiated $i-m$ times, then, since the equation

$$(x^2-1)^i=0$$

has i roots each equal to 1, and i roots each equal $=-1$, it follows that the equation

$$\frac{d^{i-m}}{dx^{i-m}}(x-1)^i=0$$

has $i-(i-m)$ roots (i. e. m) roots each $=1$, and m roots each $=-1$, in other words that $(x^2-1)^m$ is a factor of

$$\frac{d^{i-m}}{dx^{i-m}}(x^2-1)^i.$$

We proceed to calculate the other factor.

For this purpose consider the expression

$$(x+\alpha_1)(x+\alpha_2)\ldots(x+\alpha_i)(x+\beta_1)(x+\beta_2)\ldots(x+\beta_i).$$

Conceive this differentiated (I) $i-m$ times, (II) $i+m$ times. The two expressions thus obtained will consist of an equal number of terms, and to any term in (I) will correspond one term in (II), such that their product will be $(x+\alpha_1)(x+\alpha_2)\ldots(x+\alpha_i)(x+\beta_1)(x+\beta_2)\ldots(x+\beta_i)$, i.e. the term in (II) is the product of all the factors omitted from the corresponding term in (I) and of those factors only. Two such terms may be said to be complementary to each other.

Now, conceive a term in (II) the product of p factors of the form $x+\alpha$, say $x+\alpha'$, $x+\alpha''\ldots x+\alpha^{(p)}$, and of q factors of the form $x+\beta$, say $x+\beta_{,}$, $x+\beta_{,,}\ldots x+\beta_{(q)}$. We must have $p+q=i-m$.

The complementary term in (I) will involve

$$p \text{ factors } x+\beta',\ x+\beta''\ \ldots\ x+\beta^{(p)},$$

$$q \text{ factors } x+\alpha_{,},\ x+\alpha_{,,}\ \ldots\ x+\alpha_{(q)}.$$

Now, every term in (I) is of $i+m$ dimensions. We have accounted for $p+q$ (or $i-m$) factors in the particular term we are considering. There remain therefore $2m$ factors to be accounted for. None of the letters

$$\alpha',\ \alpha'' \dots \alpha^{(p)},\ \beta_{,},\ \beta_{,,} \dots \beta_{(q)},$$
$$\beta',\ \beta'' \dots \beta^{(p)},\ \alpha_{,},\ \alpha_{,,} \dots \alpha_{(q)},$$

can appear there. Hence the remaining factor must involve m α's and m β's,—say,

$$ {}_1\alpha,\ {}_2\alpha \dots {}_m\alpha,$$
$$ {}_1\beta,\ {}_2\beta \dots {}_m\beta.$$

There will be another term in (II) containing

$$(x+\beta')(x+\beta'') \dots (x+\beta^{(p)})(x+\alpha_{,})(x+\alpha_{,,}) \dots (x+\alpha_{(q)}).$$

The corresponding term in (I) will be, as shewn above,

$$(x+\alpha')(x+\alpha'') \dots (x+\alpha^{(p)})(x+\beta_{,})(x+\beta_{,,}) \dots (x+\beta_{(q)})$$
$$(x+{}_1\alpha)(x+{}_2\alpha) \dots (x+{}_m\alpha)(x+{}_1\beta)(x+{}_2\beta) \dots (x+{}_m\beta).$$

Hence, the sum of these two terms of (I) divided by the sum of the complementary two terms of (II) is

$$(x+{}_1\alpha)(x+{}_2\alpha) \dots (x+{}_m\alpha)(x+{}_1\beta)(x+{}_2\beta) \dots (x+{}_m\beta).$$

Now, let each of the α's be equal to 1, and each of the β's equal to -1, then this becomes $(x^2-1)^m$. The same factor enters into every such pair of the terms of (I). Hence

$$\frac{(\text{I})}{(\text{II})} = (x^2-1)^m.$$

Or $\dfrac{d^{i-m}(x^2-1)^i}{dx^{i-m}} = (x^2-1)^m \dfrac{d^{i+m}(x^2-1)^i}{dx^{i+m}}$, to a numerical factor *près*.

The factor may easily be calculated, by considering that the coefficient of x^{i+m} in $\dfrac{d^{i-m}(x^2-1)^i}{dx^{i-m}}$ is $2i(2i-1)\dots(i+m+1)$, and that the coefficient of x^{i-m} in $\dfrac{d^{i+m}(x^2-1)^i}{dx^{i+m}}$ is

$$2i(2i-1) \dots (i+m+1)(i+m) \dots (i-m+1).$$

Hence the factor is

$$\frac{1}{(i+m)(i+m-1)\ldots(i-m+1)}, \text{ or } \frac{1.2\ldots(i-m)}{1.2\ldots(i+m)}.$$

9. This theorem affords a direct proof that $C\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i$, C being any constant, is a value of $f(\mu)$ which satisfies the equation

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{df(\mu)}{d\mu}\right\}+i(i+1)f(\mu)=0.$$

For $$(\mu^2-1)\frac{d}{d\mu}\cdot\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i=(\mu^2-1)\frac{d^{i+1}}{d\mu^{i+1}}(\mu^2-1)^i$$

$$=i(i+1)\frac{d^{i-1}}{d\mu^{i-1}}(\mu^2-1)^i$$

from above,

$$\therefore \frac{d}{d\mu}\left[(\mu^2-1)\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i\right\}\right]=i(i+1)\left\{\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i\right\},$$

or

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left[(1-\mu^2)\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i\right\}\right]+i(i+1)\left\{\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i\right\}=0.$$

Hence, the given differential equation is satisfied by putting $f(\mu)=C\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i$.

Introducing the condition that P_i is that value of $f(\mu)$ which is equal to 1, when $\mu=1$, we get

$$P_i=\frac{1}{2^i.1.2\ldots i}\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i.$$

10. We shall now establish two very important properties of the function P_i; and apply them to obtain the development of P_i in a series.

The properties in question are as follows:

If i *and* m *be unequal positive integers,*

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_i P_m d\mu = 0.$$

And
$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_i^2 d\mu = \cancel{\frac{1}{2i+1}} \cdot \frac{2}{2i+1}$$ 2/

The following is a proof of the first property.

We have

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\right\} + i(i+1)P_i = 0,$$

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_m}{d\mu}\right\} + m(m+1)P_m = 0.$$

Multiplying the first of these equations by P_m, the second by P_i, subtracting and integrating, we get

$$\int P_m \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\right\} d\mu - \int P_i \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_m}{d\mu}\right\} d\mu$$
$$+ \{i(i+1) - m(m+1)\}\int P_i P_m d\mu = 0.$$

Hence, transforming the first two integrals by integration by parts, and remarking that

$$i(i+1) - m(m+1) = (i-m)(i+m+1),$$

we get

$$(1-\mu^2)\left(P_m\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} - P_i\frac{dP_m}{d\mu}\right) - \int (1-\mu^2)\left(\frac{dP_m}{d\mu}\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} - \frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\frac{dP_m}{d\mu}\right)d\mu$$
$$+ (i-m)(i+m+1)\int P_i P_m d\mu = 0,$$

or

$$(1-\mu^2)\left(P_m\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} - P_i\frac{dP_m}{d\mu}\right) + (i-m)(i+m+1)\int P_i P_m d\mu = 0,$$

since the second term vanishes identically.

Hence, taking the integral between the limits -1 and $+1$, we remark that the factor $1-\mu^2$ vanishes at both limits, and therefore, *except when* $i-m$, *or* $i+m+1=0$,

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_i P_m d\mu = 0.$$

We may remark also that we have in general

$$\int_{\mu}^{1} P_i P_m d\mu = (1-\mu^2)\,\frac{P_m \dfrac{dP_i}{d\mu} - P_i \dfrac{dP_m}{d\mu}}{(i-m)(i+m+1)},$$

a result which will be useful hereafter.

11. We will now consider the cases in which

$$i-m, \text{ or } i+m+1=0.$$

We see that $i+m+1$ cannot be equal to 0, if i and m are both positive integers. Hence we need only discuss the case in which $m=i$. We may remark, however, that since $P_i = P_{-(i+1)}$, the determination of the value of $\int_{-1}^{1} P_i^2\, d\mu$ will also give the value of $\int_{-1}^{1} P_i P_{-(i+1)}\, d\mu$.

The value of $\int_{-1}^{1} P_i^2 d\mu$ may be calculated as follows:

$$(1-2\mu h+h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}} = P_0 + P_1 h + \dots + P_i h^i + \dots;$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\therefore\ (1-2\mu h+h^2)^{-1} &= (P_0 + P_1 h + \dots + P_i h^i + \dots)^2 \\
&= P_0^2 + P_1^2 h^2 + \dots + P_i^2 h^{2i} + \dots \\
&\quad + 2P_0 P_1 h + 2P_0 P_2 h^2 + \dots + 2P_1 P_2 h^3 + \dots
\end{aligned}$$

Integrate both sides with respect to μ; then since

$$\int (1-2\mu h+h^2)^{-1} d\mu = -\frac{1}{2h}\log(1-2\mu h+h^2),$$

we get, taking this integral between the limits -1 and $+1$,

$$\frac{1}{h}\log\frac{1+h}{1-h} = \int_{-1}^{1} P_0^2 d\mu + h^2 \int_{-1}^{1} P_1^2 d\mu + \dots + h^{2i}\int_{-1}^{1} P_i^2 d\mu + \dots$$

all the other terms vanishing, by the theorem just proved.

Now $\log \frac{1+h}{1-h} = 2\left(h + \frac{h^3}{3} + \ldots + \frac{h^{2i+1}}{2i+1} + \ldots\right)$.

Hence $2\left(1 + \frac{h^2}{3} + \ldots + \frac{h^{2i}}{2i+1} + \ldots\right)$

$$= \int_{-1}^{1} P_0^2 d\mu + h^2 \int_{-1}^{1} P_1^2 d\mu + \ldots + h^{2i} \int_{-1}^{1} P_i^2 d\mu + \ldots$$

Hence, equating coefficients of h^{2i},

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_i^2 d\mu = \frac{2}{2i+1}.$$

12. From the equation $\int_{-1}^{1} P_i P_m d\mu = 0$, combined with the fact that, when $\mu = 1$, $P_i = 1$, and that P_i is a rational integral function of μ, of the degree i, P_i may be expressed in a series by the following method.

We may observe in the first place that, if m be any integer less than i, $\int_{-1}^{1} \mu^m P_i d\mu = 0$.

For as P_m, $P_{m-1} \ldots$ may all be expressed as rational integral functions of μ, of the degrees m, $m-1 \ldots$ respectively, it follows that μ^m will be a linear function of P_m and zonal harmonics of lower orders, μ^{m-1} of P_{m-1} and zonal harmonics of lower orders, and so on. Hence $\int \mu^m P_i d\mu$ will be the sum of a series of multiples of quantities of the form $\int P_m P_i d\mu$, m being less than i, and therefore $\int_{-1}^{1} \mu^m P_i d\mu = 0$, if m be any integer less than i.

Again, since

$$(1 - 2\mu h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}} = P_0 + P_1 h + \ldots + P_i h^i + \ldots$$

it follows, writing $-h$ for h, that

$$(1 + 2\mu h + h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}} = P_0 - P_1 h + \ldots + (-1)^i P_i h^i + \ldots$$

And writing $-\mu$ for μ in the first equation,

$$(1+2\mu h+h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}=P_0'+P_1'h+\dots+P_i'h^i+\dots$$

P_0', $P_1' \dots P_i' \dots$ denoting the values which P_0, $P_1 \dots P_i$, respectively assume, when $-\mu$ is written for μ. Hence $P_i'=P_i$ or $-P_i$, according as i is even or odd. That is, P_i involves only odd, or only even, powers of i, according as i is odd or even*.

Assume then

$$P_i=A_i\mu^i+A_{i-2}\mu^{i-2}+\dots$$

Our object is to determine A_i, $A_{i-2}\dots$.

Then, multiplying successively by μ^{i-2}, μ^{i-4}, ... and integrating from -1 to $+1$, we obtain the following system of equations:

$$\frac{A_i}{2i-1}+\frac{A_{i-2}}{2i-3}+\dots+\frac{A_{i-2s}}{2i-2s-1}+\dots=0,$$

$$\frac{A_i}{2i-3}+\frac{A_{i-2}}{2i-5}+\dots+\frac{A_{i-2s}}{2i-2s-3}+\dots=0,$$

....

$$\frac{A_i}{2i-2s-1}+\frac{A_{i-2}}{2i-2s-3}+\dots+\frac{A_{i-2s}}{2i-4s-1}+\dots=0.$$

....

And lastly, since $P_i=1$, when $\mu=1$,

$$A_i+A_{i-2}+\dots+A_{i-2s}+\dots=1;$$

the last terms of the first members of these several equations being

$$\frac{A_0}{i-1},\ \frac{A_0}{i-3}\dots\frac{A_0}{1},\ A_0, \text{ if } i \text{ be even,}$$

$$\frac{A_1}{i-2},\ \frac{A_1}{i-4}\dots\frac{A_1}{2},\ A_1, \text{ if } i \text{ be odd.}$$

13. The mode of solving the class of systems of equations to which this system belongs will be best seen by considering a particular example.

---

* This is also evident, from the fact that P_i is a constant multiple of $\frac{d^i}{d\mu^i}(\mu^2-1)^i$.

Suppose then that we have

$$\frac{x}{a+\alpha}+\frac{y}{b+\alpha}+\frac{z}{c+\alpha}=0,$$

$$\frac{x}{a+\beta}+\frac{y}{b+\beta}+\frac{z}{c+\beta}=0,$$

$$\frac{x}{a+\omega}+\frac{y}{b+\omega}+\frac{z}{c+\omega}=\frac{1}{\omega}.$$

From this system of equations we deduce the following, θ being any quantity whatever,

$$\frac{x}{a+\theta}+\frac{y}{b+\theta}+\frac{z}{c+\theta}=\frac{1}{\omega}\,\frac{(\theta-\alpha)(\theta-\beta)(a+\omega)(b+\omega)(c+\omega)}{(\omega-\alpha)(\omega-\beta)(a+\theta)(b+\theta)(c+\theta)}.$$

For this expression is of -1 dimension in a, b, c, α, β, γ, θ, ω; it vanishes when $\theta=\alpha$, or $\theta=\beta$, and for no other finite value of θ, and it becomes $=\frac{1}{\omega}$, when $\theta=\omega$.

We hence obtain

$$x+(a+\theta)\left(\frac{y}{b+\theta}+\frac{z}{c+\theta}\right)=\frac{1}{\omega}\,\frac{(\theta-\alpha)(\theta-\beta)}{(\omega-\alpha)(\omega-\beta)}\,\frac{(a+\omega)(b+\omega)(c+\omega)}{(b+\theta)(c+\theta)},$$

and therefore, putting $\theta=-a$,

$$x=\frac{1}{\omega}\,\frac{(a+\alpha)(a+\beta)}{(a-b)(a-c)}\,\frac{(a+\omega)(b+\omega)(c+\omega)}{(\omega-\alpha)(\omega-\beta)},$$

with similar values for y and z.

And, if ω be infinitely great, in which case the last equation assumes the form $x+y+z=1$, we have

$$x=\frac{(a+\alpha)(a+\beta)}{(a-b)(a-c)},$$

with similar values for y and z.

14. Now consider the general system

$$\frac{x_i}{a_i+\alpha_i}+\frac{x_{i-2}}{a_{i-2}+\alpha_i}+\ldots+\frac{x_{i-2s}}{a_{i-2s}+\alpha_i}+\ldots=0,$$

$$\frac{x_i}{a_i+\alpha_{i-2}}+\frac{x_{i-2}}{a_{i-2}+\alpha_{i-2}}+\ldots+\frac{x_{i-2s}}{a_{i-2s}+\alpha_{i-2}}+\ldots=0,$$

$$\frac{x_i}{a_i+\alpha_{i-2s}}+\frac{x_{i-2}}{a_{i-2}+\alpha_{i-2s}}+\ldots+\frac{x_{i-2s}}{a_{i-2s}+\alpha_{i-2s}}+\ldots=0,$$

....

$$\frac{x_i}{a_i+\omega}+\frac{x_{i-2}}{a_{i-2}+\omega}+\ldots+\frac{x_{i-2s}}{a_{i-2s}+\omega}+\ldots=\frac{1}{\omega};$$

the number of equations, and therefore of letters of the forms x and a, being $\frac{i+1}{2}$ if i be odd, $\frac{i}{2}+1$ if i be even; and the number of letters of the form α being $\frac{i-1}{2}$ if i be odd, and $\frac{i}{2}-1$ if i be even.

We obtain, as before,

$$\frac{x_i}{a_i+\theta}+\frac{x_{i-2}}{a_{i-2}+\theta}+\ldots+\frac{x_{i-2s}}{a_{i-2s}+\theta}+\ldots$$

$$=\frac{1}{\omega}\,\frac{(\theta-\alpha_i)(\theta-\alpha_{i-2})\ldots(\theta-\alpha_{i-2s})\ldots}{(\omega-\alpha_i)(\omega-\alpha_{i-2})\ldots(\omega-\alpha_{i-2s})\ldots}\,\frac{(a_i+\omega)(a_{i-2}+\omega)\ldots(a_{i-2s}+\omega)\ldots}{(a_i+\theta)(a_{i-2}+\theta)\ldots(a_{i-2s}+\theta)\ldots}$$

and, multiplying by $a_{i-2s}+\theta$, and then putting $\theta=-a_{i-2s}$,

$$x_{i-2s}=\frac{1}{\omega}\,\frac{(a_{i-2s}+\alpha_i)(a_{i-2s}+\alpha_{i-2})\ldots(a_{i-2s}+\alpha_{i-2s})\ldots}{(\omega-\alpha_i)(\omega-\alpha_{i-2})\ldots(\omega-\alpha_{i-2s})\ldots}$$

$$\frac{(a_i+\omega)(a_{i-2}+\omega)\ldots(a_{i-2s}+\omega)\ldots}{(a_{i-2s}-a_i)(a_{i-2s}-a_{i-2})\ldots(a_{i-2s}-a_1\text{ or }a_0)}.$$

15. To apply this to the case of zonal harmonics, we see, by comparing the equations for x with the equations for A, that we must suppose $\omega=\infty$; and

$$a_i=i,\ a_{i-2}=i-2,\ldots a_{i-2s}=i-2s\ldots$$

$$\alpha_i=i-1,\ \alpha_{i-2}=i-3,\ldots\alpha_{i-2s}=i-2s-1\ldots$$

Hence

$$A_{i-2s}=\frac{(2i-2s-1)(2i-2s-3)\ldots\{2(i-2s)-1\}\ldots}{(-2s)\{-(2s-2)\}\ldots\{(i-2s-1)\text{ or }(i-2s)\}}$$

$$=(-1)^s\,\frac{(2i-2s-1)(2i-2s-3)\ldots\{2(i-2s)-1\}\ldots}{2s(2s-2)\ldots2\times2.4\ldots(i-2s-1)\text{ or }(i-2s)}.$$

Or, generally, if i be odd,

$$A_i = \frac{(2i-1)(2i-3)\ldots(i+2)}{2.4\ldots(i-1)},$$

$$A_{i-2} = -\frac{(2i-3)(2i-5)\ldots i}{2.4\ldots(i-3)\times 2},$$

$$A_{i-4} = \frac{(2i-5)(2i-7)\ldots(i-2)}{2.4\ldots(i-5)\times 2.4},$$

$$\ldots\ldots = \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$A_1 = (-1)^{\frac{i-1}{2}} \frac{i(i-2)\ldots 3}{2.4\ldots(i-1)}.$$

And, if i be even,

$$A_i = \frac{(2i-1)(2i-3)\ldots(i+1)}{2.4\ldots i},$$

$$A_{i-2} = -\frac{(2i-3)(2i-5)\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)\times 2},$$

$$A_{i-4} = \frac{(2i-5)(2i-7)\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-4)\times 2.4},$$

$$\ldots\ldots = \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$A_0 = (-1)^{\frac{i}{2}} \frac{(i-1)(i-3)\ldots 1}{2.4\ldots i}.$$

We give the values of the several zonal harmonics, from P_0 to P_{10} inclusive, calculated by this formula,

$$P_0 = 1,$$

$$P_1 = \mu,$$

$$P_2 = \frac{3}{2}\mu^2 - \frac{1}{2},$$

$$= \frac{3\mu^2 - 1}{2},$$

$$P_3 = \frac{5}{2}\mu^3 - \frac{3}{2}\mu$$

$$= \frac{5\mu^3 - 3\mu}{2},$$

$$P_4 = \frac{7.5}{2.4}\mu^4 - \frac{5.3}{2.2}\mu^2 + \frac{3.1}{2.4}$$

$$= \frac{35\mu^4 - 30\mu^2 + 3}{8},$$

$$P_5 = \frac{9.7}{2.4}\mu^5 - \frac{7.5}{2.2}\mu^3 + \frac{5.3}{2.4}\mu$$

$$= \frac{63\mu^5 - 70\mu^3 + 15\mu}{8},$$

$$P_6 = \frac{11.9.7}{2.4.6}\mu^6 - \frac{9.7.5}{2.4 \times 2}\mu^4 + \frac{7.5.3}{2 \times 2.4}\mu^2 - \frac{5.3.1}{2.4.6}$$

$$= \frac{231\mu^6 - 315\mu^4 + 105\mu^2 - 5}{16},$$

$$P_7 = \frac{13.11.9}{2.4.6}\mu^7 - \frac{11.9.7}{2.4 \times 2}\mu^5 + \frac{9.7.5}{2 \times 2.4}\mu^3 - \frac{7.5.3}{2.4.6}\mu$$

$$= \frac{429\mu^7 - 693\mu^5 + 315\mu^3 - 35\mu}{16},$$

$$P_8 = \frac{15.13.11.9}{2.4.6.8}\mu^8 - \frac{13.11.9.7}{2.4.6 \times 2}\mu^6 + \frac{11.9.7.5}{2.4 \times 2.4}\mu^4$$
$$- \frac{9.7.5.3}{2 \times 2.4.6}\mu^2 + \frac{7.5.3.1}{2.4.6.8}$$

$$= \frac{6435\mu^8 - 12012\mu^6 + 6930\mu^4 - 1260\mu^2 + 35}{128},$$

$$P_9 = \frac{17.15.13.11}{2.4.6.8}\mu^9 - \frac{15.13.11.9}{2.4.6 \times 2}\mu^7 + \frac{13.11.9.7}{2.4 \times 2.4}\mu^5$$
$$- \frac{11.9.7.5}{2 \times 2.4.6}\mu^3 + \frac{9.7.5.3}{2.4.6.8}\mu$$

$$= \frac{12155\mu^9 - 25740\mu^7 + 18018\mu^5 - 4620\mu^3 + 315\mu}{128},$$

$$P_{10} = \frac{19.17.15.13.11}{2.4.6.8.10}\mu^{10} - \frac{17.15.13.11.9}{2.4.6.8 \times 2}\mu^8 + \frac{15.13.11.9.7}{2.4.6 \times 2.4}\mu^6$$

$$-\frac{13.11.9.7.5}{2.4\times 2.4.6}\mu^4+\frac{11.9.7.5.3}{2\times 2.4.6.8}\mu^2-\frac{9.7.5.3.1}{2.4.6.8.10}$$

$$=\frac{46189\mu^{10}-109395\mu^8+90090\mu^6-30030\mu^4+3465\mu^2-63}{256}.$$

It will be observed that, when these fractions are reduced to their lowest terms, the denominators are in all cases powers of 2, the other factors being cancelled by corresponding factors in the numerator. The power of 2, in the denominator of P_i, is that which enters as a factor into the continued product $1.2...i$.

16. We have seen that $\int_{-1}^{1}\mu^m P_i.d\mu=0$, if m be any integer less than i.

It will easily be seen that if $m+i$ be an odd number, the values of $\int\mu^m P_i.d\mu$ are the same, whether μ be put $=1$ or -1; but if $m+i$ be an even number, the values of $\int\mu^m P_i.d\mu$ corresponding to these limits are equal and opposite. Hence, ($m+i$ being even)

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\mu^m P_i.d\mu=2\int_{0}^{1}\mu^m P_i.d\mu,$$

and then $\int_{0}^{1}\mu^m P_i.d\mu=0$, if $m=i-2, i-4\ldots\ldots$

We may proceed to investigate the value of $\int_{0}^{1}\mu^m P_i.d\mu$, if m have any other value. For this purpose, resuming the notation of the equations of Art. 13, we see that, putting $\theta=m+1$, and $\omega=\infty$, we have

$$\frac{x_i}{a_i+m+1}+\frac{x_{i-2}}{a_{i-2}+m+1}+\ldots\ldots+\frac{x_{i-2s}}{a_{i-2s}+m+1}+\ldots\ldots$$

$$=\frac{(m+1-a_i)(m+1-a_{i-2})\ldots(m+1-a_{i-2s})\ldots}{(a_i+m+1)(a_{i-2}+m+1)\ldots(a_{i-2s}+m+1)\ldots};$$

and therefore, putting $x_i = A_i \ldots$, $a_i = i \ldots$, $\alpha_i = i - 1 \ldots$, we get

$$\int_0^1 \mu^m P_i . d\mu = \frac{A_i}{i+m+1} + \frac{A_{i-2}}{i-2+m+1} + \ldots + \frac{A_{i-2s}}{i-2s+m+1} + \ldots$$

$$= \frac{(m-i+2)(m-i+4)\ldots(m-1)}{(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\ldots(m+4)(m+2)} \text{ if } i \text{ be odd,}$$

and $$= \frac{(m-i+2)(m-i+4)\ldots m}{(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\ldots(m+3)(m+1)} \text{ if } i \text{ be even.}$$

In the particular case in which $m = i$, we get

$$\int_0^1 \mu^i P_i d\mu = \frac{2.4\ldots(i-1)}{(2i+1)(2i-1)\ldots(i+4)(i+2)} \; (i \text{ odd}),$$

and $$= \frac{2.4\ldots i}{(2i+1)(2i-1)\ldots(i+3)(i+1)} \; (i \text{ even}).$$

17. We may apply these formulæ to develope any positive integral power of μ in a series of zonal harmonics, as we proceed to shew.

Suppose that m is a positive integer, and that μ^m is developed in such a series, the coefficient of P_i being C_i, so that

$$\mu^m = \Sigma C_i P_i ;$$

then, multiplying both sides of this equation by P_i and integrating between the limits -1 and 1, all the terms on the right-hand side will disappear except $\int_{-1}^1 C_i P_i^2 d\mu$, which will become equal to $\frac{2}{2i+1} C_i$.

Hence $$C_i = \frac{2i+1}{2} \int_{-1}^1 \mu^m P_i d\mu,$$

which is equal to 0, if $m + i$ be odd. Hence no terms appear unless $m + i$ be even. In this case we have

$$C_i = \frac{2i+1}{2} \int_{-1}^1 \mu^m P_i d\mu$$

$$= (2i+1) \int_0^1 \mu^m P_i d\mu.$$

Hence the formula just investigated gives

$$C_i = (2i+1)\frac{(m-i+2)(m-i+4)\dots(m-1)}{(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\dots(m+4)(m+2)}$$

if i be odd, and

$$C_i = (2i+1)\frac{(m-i+2)(m-i+4)\dots m}{(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\dots(m+3)(m+1)}$$

if i be even.

Therefore if m be odd,

$$\mu^m = (2m+1)\frac{2.4.6\dots(m-1)}{(2m+1)(2m-1)\dots(m+4)(m+2)}P_m + \dots$$
$$+ 7\frac{m-1}{(m+4)(m+2)}P_3 + \frac{3}{m+2}P_1.$$

If m be even,

$$\mu^m = (2m+1)\frac{2.4.6\dots m}{(2m+1)(2m-1)\dots(m+3)(m+1)}P_m + \dots$$
$$+ 5\frac{m}{(m+3)(m+1)}P_2 + \frac{1}{m+1}P_0.$$

Hence, putting for m successively 0, 1, 2 ... 10, we get

$$\mu^0 = P_0,$$

$$\mu^1 = \frac{3}{3}P_1 = P_1,$$

$$\mu^2 = 5\frac{2}{5.3}P_2 + \frac{1}{3}P_0 = \frac{2}{3}P_2 + \frac{1}{3}P_0,$$

$$\mu^3 = 7\frac{2}{7.5}P_3 + \frac{3}{5}P_1$$
$$= \frac{2}{5}P_3 + \frac{3}{5}P_1,$$

$$\mu^4 = 9\frac{2.4}{9.7.5}P_4 + 5\frac{4}{7.5}P_2 + \frac{1}{5}P_0$$
$$= \frac{8}{35}P_4 + \frac{4}{7}P_2 + \frac{1}{5}P_0,$$

$$\mu^5 = 11\frac{2\cdot4}{11\cdot9\cdot7}P_5 + 7\frac{4}{9\cdot7}P_3 + \frac{3}{7}P_1$$

$$= \frac{8}{63}P_5 + \frac{4}{9}P_3 + \frac{3}{7}P_1,$$

$$\mu^6 = 13\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6}{13\cdot11\cdot9\cdot7}P_6 + 9\frac{4\cdot6}{11\cdot9\cdot7}P_4 + 5\frac{6}{9\cdot7}P_2 + \frac{1}{7}P_0$$

$$= \frac{16}{231}P_6 + \frac{24}{77}P_4 + \frac{10}{21}P_2 + \frac{1}{7}P_0,$$

$$\mu^7 = 15\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6}{15\cdot13\cdot11\cdot9}P_7 + 11\frac{4\cdot6}{13\cdot11\cdot9}P_5 + 7\frac{6}{11\cdot9}P_3 + \frac{3}{9}P_1,$$

$$= \frac{16}{429}P_7 + \frac{8}{39}P_5 + \frac{14}{33}P_3 + \frac{1}{3}P_1,$$

$$\mu^8 = 17\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6\cdot8}{17\cdot15\cdot13\cdot11\cdot9}P_8 + 13\frac{4\cdot6\cdot8}{15\cdot13\cdot11\cdot9}P_6$$

$$+ 9\frac{6\cdot8}{13\cdot11\cdot9}P_4 + 5\frac{8}{11\cdot9}P_2 + \frac{1}{9}P_0,$$

$$= \frac{128}{6435}P_8 + \frac{64}{495}P_6 + \frac{48}{143}P_4 + \frac{40}{99}P_2 + \frac{1}{9}P_0,$$

$$\mu^9 = 19\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6\cdot8}{19\cdot17\cdot15\cdot13\cdot11}P_9 + 15\frac{4\cdot6\cdot8}{17\cdot15\cdot13\cdot11}P_7$$

$$+ 11\frac{6\cdot8}{15\cdot13\cdot11}P_5 + 7\frac{8}{13\cdot11}P_3 + 3\frac{1}{11}P_1,$$

$$= \frac{128}{12155}P_9 + \frac{192}{2431}P_7 + \frac{16}{65}P_5 + \frac{56}{143}P_3 + \frac{3}{11}P_1,$$

$$\mu^{10} = 21\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6\cdot8\cdot10}{21\cdot19\cdot17\cdot15\cdot13\cdot11}P_{10} + 17\frac{4\cdot6\cdot8\cdot10}{19\cdot17\cdot15\cdot13\cdot11}P_8$$

$$+ 13\frac{6\cdot8\cdot10}{17\cdot15\cdot13\cdot11}P_6 + 9\frac{8\cdot10}{15\cdot13\cdot11}P_4 + 5\frac{10}{13\cdot11}P_2 + \frac{1}{11}P_0$$

$$= \frac{256}{46189}P_{10} + \frac{128}{2717}P_8 + \frac{32}{187}P_6 + \frac{48}{143}P_4 + \frac{50}{143}P_2 + \frac{1}{11}P_0.$$

18. Any zonal harmonic P_i may be expressed in a finite series of cosines of multiples of θ, these multiples being $i\theta$, $(i-2)\theta$.... Thus

$$(1-2\mu h+h^2)^{-\frac{1}{2}}=P_0+P_1h+\dots+P_ih^i+\dots;$$

therefore, writing $\cos\theta$ for μ, and observing that

$$1-2\cos\theta h+h^2=(1-h\epsilon^{\sqrt{-1}\theta})(1-h\epsilon^{-\sqrt{-1}\theta}),$$

we obtain

$$(1-h\epsilon^{\sqrt{-1}\theta})^{-\frac{1}{2}}(1-h\epsilon^{-\sqrt{-1}\theta})^{-\frac{1}{2}}=P_0+P_1h+\dots+P_ih^i+\dots$$

or

$$\begin{aligned}&\left(1+\frac{1}{2}h\epsilon^{\sqrt{-1}\theta}+\frac{1.3}{2.4}h^2\epsilon^{\sqrt{-1}2\theta}+\dots\right.\\&\qquad\qquad\left.+\frac{1.3\dots(2i-1)}{2.4\dots2i}h^i\epsilon^{\sqrt{-1}i\theta}+\dots\right)\\&\times\left(1+\frac{1}{2}h\epsilon^{-\sqrt{-1}\theta}+\frac{1.3}{2.4}h^2\epsilon^{-\sqrt{-1}2\theta}+\dots\right.\\&\qquad\qquad\left.+\frac{1.3\dots(2i-1)}{2.4\dots2i}h^i\epsilon^{-\sqrt{-1}i\theta}+\dots\right)\\&\qquad=P_0+P_1h+\dots+P_ih^i+\dots\end{aligned}$$

whence, equating coefficients of h^i,

$$\begin{aligned}P_i=&\frac{1.3\dots(2i-1)}{2.4\dots2i}2\cos i\theta+\frac{1.3\dots(2i-3)}{2.4\dots(2i-2)}\frac{1}{2}2\cos(i-2)\theta\\&+\frac{1.3\dots(2i-5)}{2.4\dots(2i-4)}\frac{1.3}{2.4}2\cos(i-4)\theta+\dots.\end{aligned}$$

the last term being $\left\{\frac{1.3\dots(i-1)}{2.4\dots i}\right\}^2$ if i be even, and

$$\frac{1.3\dots(i+1)}{2.4\dots(i+1)}\,\frac{1.3\dots(i-2)}{2.4\dots(i-1)}\,2\cos\theta,\text{ if } i \text{ be odd.}$$

19. Let us next proceed to investigate the value of

$$\int_0^\pi P_i\cos m\theta\sin\theta\,d\theta.$$

This might be done, by direct integration, from the above expression. Or we may proceed as follows.

The above value of P_i when multiplied by $\cos m\theta \sin\theta$ (that is by $\frac{1}{2}\{\sin(m+1)\theta - \sin(m-1)\theta\}$) will consist of a series of sines of angles of the form $\{i-2n \pm (m \pm 1)\}\theta$, that is of even or odd multiples of θ, as $i+m$ is odd or even. Therefore, when integrated between the limits 0 and π it will vanish, if $i+m$ be odd. We may therefore limit ourselves to the case in which $i+m$ is even.

Again, since $\cos m\theta$ can be expressed in a series of powers of $\cos\theta$, and the highest power involved in such an expression is $\cos^m\theta$, it follows that the highest zonal harmonic in the development of $\cos m\theta$ will be P_m. Hence $\int_0^\pi P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta\, d\theta$ will be $=0$, if m be less than i.

Now, writing

$$P_i = C_i \cos i\theta + C_{i-2}\cos(i-2)\theta + \ldots$$

we see that $P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta\, d\theta$ will consist of a series of sines of angles of the forms $(m+i+1)\theta$, $(m+i-1)\theta \ldots$ down to $(m-i-1)\theta$, there being no term involving $m\theta$, since the coefficient of such a term must be zero. Hence

$$\int_0^\pi P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta\, d\theta,$$

will consist of a series of fractions whose denominators involve the factors $m+i+1$, $m+i-1 \ldots m-i-1$ respectively. Therefore when reduced to a common denominator, the result will involve in its denominator the factor

$$(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\ldots(m+1)(m-1)\ldots(m-i-1)$$

if m be even, and

$$(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\ldots(m+2)(m-2)\ldots(m-i-1)$$

if m be odd.

For the numerator we may observe that since

$$\int_0^\pi P_i \cos m\,\theta \sin\theta d\theta$$

vanishes if m be less than i, it must involve the factors $m-(i-2)$, $m-(i-4) \ldots m+(i-2)$, and that it does not change sign with m. Hence it will involve the factor

$$\{m-(i-2)\}\{m-(i-4)\} \ldots (m-2)\, m^2 (m+2) \ldots (m+i-2)$$

if m be even, and

$$\{m-(i-2)\}\{m-(i-4)\} \ldots (m-1)(m+1) \ldots (m+i-2)$$

if m be odd.

To determine the factor independent of m, we may proceed as follows:

$$P_i = C_i \cos i\theta + C_{i-2} \cos (i-2)\theta + \ldots;$$

$$\therefore\ P_i \cos m\theta = \frac{1}{2} C_i \{\cos (m+i)\theta + \cos (m-i)\theta\}$$

$$+\frac{1}{2} C_{i-2} \{\cos (m+i-2)\theta + \cos (m-i+2)\theta\} + \ldots;$$

$$\therefore\ P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta = \frac{1}{4} C_i \{\sin (m+i+1)\theta - \sin (m+i-1)\theta$$

$$+ \sin (m-i+1)\theta - \sin (m-i-1)\theta\}$$

$$+\frac{1}{4} C_{i-2} \{\sin (m+i-1)\theta - \sin (m+i-3)\theta$$

$$+ \sin (m-i+3)\theta - \sin (m-i+1)\theta\} + \ldots;$$

$$\therefore\ \int_0^\pi P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta\, d\theta$$

$$= \frac{C_i}{2}\left\{\frac{1}{m+i+1} - \frac{1}{m+i-1} + \frac{1}{m-i+1} - \frac{1}{m-i-1}\right\}$$

$$+ \frac{C_{i-2}}{2}\left\{\frac{1}{m+i-1} - \frac{1}{m+i-3} + \frac{1}{m-i+3} - \frac{1}{m-i+1}\right\} + \ldots,$$

$$= C_i\left\{-\frac{i-1}{m^2-(i+1)^2} + \frac{i-1}{m^2-(i-1)^2}\right\}$$

$$+ C_{i-2}\left\{-\frac{i-1}{m^2-(i-1)^2} + \frac{i-3}{m^2-(i-3)^2}\right\} + \ldots$$

Now, when m is very large as compared with i, this becomes

$$= -2\frac{C_i + C_{i-2} + \dots}{m^2} = -\frac{2}{m^2},$$

since $C_i + C_{i-2} + \dots = 1$, as may be seen by putting $\theta = 0$.

Hence $\int_0^\pi P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta \, d\theta$ tends to the limit $-\frac{2}{m^2}$, as m is indefinitely increased.

The value of the factor involving m has been shewn above to be

$$\frac{\{m-(i-2)\}\{m-(i-4)\}\dots(m-2)\,m^2(m+2)\dots(m+i-2)}{\{m-(i+1)\}\{m-(i-1)\}\dots(m-1)(m+1)\dots(m+i+1)}$$

if m be even, and

$$\frac{\{m-(i-2)\}\{m-(i-4)\}\dots(m-1)(m+1)\dots(m+i-2)}{\{m-(i+1)\}\{m-(i-1)\}\dots(m-2)(m+2)\dots(m+i+1)}$$

if m be odd.

Each of these factors contains in its numerator two factors less than in its denominator. It approaches, therefore, when m is indefinitely increased, to the value $\frac{1}{m^2}$. Hence

$$\int_0^\pi P_i \cos m\theta \sin\theta \, d\theta$$

$$= -2\frac{\{m-(i-2)\}\{m-(i-4)\}\dots(m-2)m^2(m+2)\dots\{m+(i-2)\}}{\{m-(i+1)\}\{m-(i-1)\}\dots(m-1)(m+1)\dots\{m+(i+1)\}}$$

if m and i be even, and

$$= -2\frac{\{m-(i-2)\}\{m-(i-4)\}\dots(m-1)(m+1)\dots\{m+(i-2)\}}{\{m-(i+1)\}\{m-(i-1)\}\dots(m-2)(m+2)\dots\{m+(i+1)\}}$$

if m and i be odd.

In each of these expressions i may be any integer such that $m-i$ is even, i being *not greater* than m. Hence they will always be negative, *except when i is equal to m.*

20. We may apply these expressions to develop $\cos m\theta$ in a series of zonal harmonics.

Assume

$$\cos m\theta = B_m P_m + B_{m-2} P_{m-2} + \dots + B_i P_i + \dots$$

Multiply by $P_i \sin\theta$, and integrate between the limits 0 and π, and we get

$$-2\,\frac{\{m-(i-2)\}\,\{m-(i-4)\}\,\dots\,\{m+(i-2)\}}{\{m-(i+1)\}\,\{m-(i-1)\}\,\dots\,\{m+(i+1)\}} = \frac{2}{2i+1}\,B_i.$$

Hence

$$B_i = -\,(2i+1)\,\frac{\{m-(i-2)\}\,\{m-(i-4)\}\,\dots\,\{m+(i-2)\}}{\{m-(i+1)\}\,\{m-(i-1)\}\,\dots\,\{m+(i+1)\}}$$

Hence, putting m successively $= 0, 1, 2, \dots 10$,

$$\cos 0\theta = P_0;$$

$$\cos\theta = P_1;$$

$$\cos 2\theta = -5\,\frac{2^2}{-1\,.\,1\,.\,3\,.\,5}\,P_2 - \frac{1}{3}\,P_0$$

$$= \frac{4}{3}\,P_2 - \frac{1}{3}\,P_0;$$

$$\cos 3\theta = -7\,\frac{2\,.\,4}{-1\,.\,1\,.\,5\,.\,7}\,P_3 - 3\,\frac{1}{1\,.\,5}\,P_1$$

$$= \frac{8}{5}\,P_3 - \frac{3}{5}\,P_1;$$

$$\cos 4\theta = -9\,\frac{2\,.\,4^2\,.\,6}{-1\,.\,1\,.\,3\,.\,5\,.\,7\,.\,9}\,P_4 - 5\,\frac{4^2}{+1\,.\,3\,.\,5\,.\,7}\,P_2 - 1\,\frac{1}{3\,.\,5}\,P_0$$

$$= \frac{64}{35}\,P_4 - \frac{16}{21}\,P_2 - \frac{1}{15}\,P_0;$$

$$\cos 5\theta = -11\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6\cdot8}{-1\cdot1\cdot3\cdot7\cdot9\cdot11}P_5 - 7\frac{4\cdot6}{1\cdot3\cdot7\cdot9}P_3 - 3\frac{1}{3\cdot7}P_1$$

$$= \frac{128}{63}P_5 - \frac{8}{9}P_3 - \frac{1}{7}P_1;$$

$$\cos 6\theta = -13\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6^2\cdot8\cdot10}{-1\cdot1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot9\cdot11\cdot13}P_6 - 9\frac{4\cdot6^2\cdot8}{1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot9\cdot11}P_4 - 5\frac{6^2}{3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot9}P_2 - \frac{1}{5\cdot7}P_0$$

$$= \frac{512}{231}P_6 - \frac{384}{385}P_4 - \frac{4}{21}P_2 - \frac{1}{35}P_0;$$

$$\cos 7\theta = -15\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6\cdot8\cdot10\cdot12}{-1\cdot1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot9\cdot11\cdot13\cdot15}P_7 - 11\frac{4\cdot6\cdot8\cdot10}{1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot9\cdot11\cdot13}P_5 - 7\frac{6\cdot8}{3\cdot5\cdot9\cdot11}P_3 - \frac{3}{5\cdot9}P_1$$

$$= \frac{1024}{429}P_7 - \frac{128}{117}P_5 - \frac{112}{495}P_3 - \frac{1}{15}P_1;$$

$$\cos 8\theta = -17\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6\cdot8^2\cdot10\cdot12\cdot14}{-1\cdot1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot9\cdot11\cdot13\cdot15\cdot17}P_8 - 13\frac{4\cdot6\cdot8^2\cdot10\cdot12}{1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot9\cdot11\cdot13\cdot15}P_6 - 9\frac{6\cdot8^2\cdot10}{3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot9\cdot11\cdot13}P_4 - 5\frac{8^2}{5\cdot7\cdot9\cdot11}P_2 - \frac{1}{7\cdot9}P_0$$

$$= \frac{16384}{6435}P_8 - \frac{4096}{3465}P_6 - \frac{256}{1001}P_4 - \frac{64}{693}P_2 - \frac{1}{63}P_0;$$

$$\cos 9\theta = -19\frac{2\cdot4\cdot6\cdot8\cdot10\cdot12\cdot14\cdot16}{-1\cdot1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot11\cdot13\cdot15\cdot17\cdot19}P_9 - 15\frac{4\cdot6\cdot8\cdot10\cdot12\cdot14}{1\cdot3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot11\cdot13\cdot15\cdot17}P_7 - 11\frac{6\cdot8\cdot10\cdot12}{3\cdot5\cdot7\cdot11\cdot13\cdot15}P_5 - 7\frac{8\cdot10}{5\cdot7\cdot11\cdot13}P_3 - 3\frac{1}{7\cdot11}P_1$$

$$=\frac{32768}{12155}P_9-\frac{3072}{2431}P_7-\frac{128}{455}P_5-\frac{16}{143}P_3-\frac{3}{77}P_1;$$

$$\cos 10\theta=-21\,\frac{2.4.6.8.10^2.12.14.16.18}{-1.1.3.5.7.9.11.13.15.17.19.21}P_{10}$$

$$-17\,\frac{4.6.8.10^2.12.14.16}{1.3.5.7.9.11.13.15.17.19}P_8$$

$$-13\,\frac{6.8.10^2.12.14}{3.5.7.9.11.13.15.17}P_6-9\,\frac{8.10^2.12}{5.7.9.11.13.15}P_4$$

$$-5\,\frac{10^2}{7.9.11.13}P_2-\frac{1}{9.11}P_0$$

$$=\frac{131072}{46189}P_{10}-\frac{32768}{24453}P_8-\frac{512}{1683}P_6-\frac{128}{1001}P_4-\frac{500}{9009}P_2$$

$$-\frac{1}{99}P_0.$$

21. The present will be a convenient opportunity for investigating the development of $\sin\theta$ in a series of zonal harmonics. Since $\sin\theta=(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, it will be seen that the series must be infinite, and that no zonal harmonic of an odd order can enter. Assume then

$$\sin\theta=C_0P_0+C_2P_2+\ldots+C_iP_i+\ldots$$

i being any even integer.

Multiplying by P_i, and integrating with respect to μ between the limits -1 and $+1$, we get

$$\int_{-1}^{1}P_i\sin\theta\,d\mu=\frac{2}{2i+1}C_i;$$

$$\therefore\ C_i=\frac{2i+1}{2}\int_{-1}^{1}P_i\sin\theta\,d\mu$$

$$=\frac{2i+1}{2}\int_0^{\pi}P_i\sin^2\theta\,d\theta,$$

supposing P_i expressed in terms of the cosines of θ and its multiples

$$=\frac{2i+1}{4}\int_0^{\pi}P_i(1-\cos 2\theta)\,d\theta.$$

Hence, putting $i=0$,

$$C_0=\frac{1}{4}\int_0^\pi (1-\cos 2\theta)\,d\theta=\frac{\pi}{4}.$$

Putting $i=2$, and observing that $P_2=\frac{1}{4}+\frac{3}{4}\cos 2\theta$,

$$\begin{aligned}C_2&=\frac{5}{4}\int_0^\pi \frac{(1+3\cos 2\theta)(1-\cos 2\theta)}{4}\,d\theta\\&=\frac{5}{16}\int_0^\pi \left\{1+2\cos 2\theta-\frac{3}{2}(1+\cos 4\theta)\right\}d\theta\\&=-\frac{5}{32}\pi.\end{aligned}$$

For values of i exceeding 2, we observe, that if we write for P_i the expression investigated in Art. 18, the only part of the expression $\int_0^\pi P_i(1-\cos 2\theta)\,d\theta$ which does not vanish will arise either from the terms in P_i which involve $\cos 2\theta$, or from those which are independent of θ. We have therefore

$$\begin{aligned}C_i=\frac{2i+1}{4}\int_0^\pi &\left[\frac{1.3\ldots(i+1)}{2.4\ldots(i+2)}\,\frac{1.3\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)}\,2\cos 2\theta\right.\\&\qquad\left.+\left\{\frac{1.3\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots\;i}\right\}^2\right](1-\cos 2\theta)\,d\theta\\=\frac{2i+1}{4}\cdot\frac{1.3\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots\;i}&\,\frac{1.3\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)}\\&\int_0^\pi\left(\frac{i-1}{i}+\frac{i+1}{i+2}\,2\cos 2\theta\right)(1-\cos 2\theta)\,d\theta\\=\frac{2i+1}{4}\,\frac{1.3\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots\;i}&\,\frac{1.3\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)}\,\pi\left(\frac{i-1}{i}-\frac{i+1}{i+2}\right)\\=-\pi\frac{2i+1}{2}\,&\frac{1.3\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots i(i+2)}\,\frac{1.3\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)\,i}.\end{aligned}$$

Hence $\sin\theta=\frac{\pi}{4}P_0-\frac{5\pi}{32}P_2-\ldots$

$$-\frac{(2i+1)\pi}{2}\,\frac{1.3\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots i(i+2)}\,\frac{1.3\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)\,i}\,P_i-\ldots$$

i being any even integer.

22. It will be seen that $\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}$, being a rational and integral function of μ^{i-1}, μ^{i-3}..., must be expressible in terms of P_{i-1}, P_{i-3}... To determine this expression, assume

$$\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} = C_{i-1} P_{i-1} + C_{i-3} P_{i-3} + \dots + C_m P_m + \dots$$

then multiplying by P_m, and integrating with respect to μ from -1 to $+1$,

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_m \frac{dP_i}{d\mu} d\mu = C_m \int_{-1}^{1} P_m^2 d\mu = \frac{2}{2m+1} C_m.$$

And $$\int P_m \frac{dP_i}{d\mu} d\mu = P_m P_i - \int P_i \frac{dP_m}{d\mu} d\mu.$$

Now, since $i > m$,

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_i \frac{dP_m}{d\mu} d\mu = 0;$$

$$\therefore \int_{-1}^{1} P_m \frac{dP_i}{d\mu} d\mu = [P_m P_i]^1 - [P_m P_i]^{-1} = 2,$$

since either m or i must be odd, and therefore either P_m or $P_i = -1$, when $\mu = -1$;

$$\therefore 2 = \frac{2}{2m+1} C_m, \text{ or } C_m = 2m+1;$$

$$\therefore \frac{dP_i}{d\mu} = (2i-1) P_{i-1} + (2i-5) P_{i-3} + (2i-9) P_{i-5} + \dots$$

Hence $$\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} - \frac{dP_{i-2}}{d\mu} = (2i-1) P_{i-1}.$$

23. From this equation we deduce

$$P_i - P_{i-2} = -(2i-1) \int_{\mu}^{1} P_{i-1} d\mu,$$

the limits μ and 1 being taken, in order that $P_i - P_{i-2}$ may be equal to 0 at the superior limit.

Now, recurring to the fundamental equation for a zonal harmonic, we see that

$$\int_\mu^1 P_{i-1}\,d\mu = \frac{1}{i(i-1)}(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_{i-1}}{d\mu};$$

$$\therefore P_i - P_{i-2} = -\frac{2i-1}{i(i-1)}(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_{i-1}}{d\mu}$$

$$= -\left(\frac{1}{i}+\frac{1}{i-1}\right)(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_{i-1}}{d\mu}.$$

24. We have already seen that $\int_{-1}^1 P_i P_m\,d\mu = 0$, i and m being different positive integers. Suppose now that it is required to find the value of $\int_\mu^1 P_i P_m\,d\mu$.

We have already seen (Art. 10) that

$$\int_\mu^1 P_i P_m\,d\mu = \frac{(1-\mu^2)\left(P_m\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} - P_i\frac{dP_m}{d\mu}\right)}{(i-m)(i+m+1)}.$$

And, from above,

$$(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu} = -\frac{i(i+1)}{2i+1}(P_{i+1}-P_{i-1});$$

$$(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_m}{d\mu} = -\frac{m(m+1)}{2m+1}(P_{m+1}-P_{m-1}).$$

$$\therefore \int_\mu^1 P_i P_m\,d\mu = \frac{1}{(i-m)(i+m+1)}\left\{\frac{m(m+1)}{2m+1}P_i(P_{m+1}-P_{m-1}) - \frac{i(i+1)}{2i+1}P_m(P_{i+1}-P_{i-1})\right\}.$$

25. We will next proceed to give two modes of expressing Zonal Harmonics, by means of Definite Integrals. The two expressions are as follows:

$$P_i = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{\{\mu \pm (\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}} \cos\vartheta\}^{i+1}},$$

$$P_i = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \{\mu \pm (\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}} \cos\psi)^i \, d\psi.$$

These we proceed to establish.

Consider the equation

$$\frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{a - b\cos\vartheta} = \frac{1}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

The only limitation upon the quantities denoted by a and b in this equation is that b^2 should not be greater than a^2. For, if b^2 be not greater than a^2, $\cos\vartheta$ cannot become equal to $\frac{a}{b}$ while ϑ increases from 0 to π, and therefore the expression under the integral sign cannot become infinite.

Supposing then that we write z for a, and $\sqrt{-1}\,\rho$ for b, we get

$$\frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{z - \sqrt{-1}\,\rho\cos\vartheta} = \frac{1}{(z^2+\rho^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

We may remark, in passing, that

$$\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{z - \sqrt{-1}\,\rho\cos\vartheta} = \int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{z + \sqrt{-1}\,\rho\cos\vartheta}$$
$$= \int_0^\pi \frac{z\,d\vartheta}{z^2 + \rho^2\cos^2\vartheta},$$

and is therefore wholly real.

Supposing that $\rho^2 = x^2 + y^2$, and that $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = r^2$, we thus obtain

$$\frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{z - \sqrt{-1}\,\rho\cos\vartheta} = \frac{1}{r}.$$

Differentiate i times with respect to z, and there results

$$\frac{1}{\pi}\frac{d^i}{dz^i}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{z-\sqrt{-1}\,\rho\cos\vartheta} = \frac{d^i}{dz^i}\frac{1}{r} = \frac{P_i}{r^{i+1}}(-1)^i\,1.2.3\ldots i.$$

Hence $$P_i = \frac{r^{i+1}}{\pi}\,\frac{(-1)^i}{1.2.3\ldots i}\,\frac{d^i}{dz^i}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{z-\sqrt{-1}\,\rho\cos\vartheta}$$

$$= \frac{r^{i+1}}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{(z-\sqrt{-1}\,\rho\cos\vartheta)^{i+1}}.$$

In this, write μr for z, and $(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}r$ for ρ, and we get

$$P_i = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{\{\mu-(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^{i+1}},$$

which, writing $\pi-\vartheta$ for ϑ, gives

$$P_i = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{\{\mu+(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^{i+1}}.$$

26. Again, we have

$$\frac{1}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\psi}{a-b\cos\psi}.$$

In this write $1-\mu h$ for a, and $\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}h$ for b, which is admissible for all values of h from 0 up to $\mu-(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, and we obtain, since a^2-b^2 becomes $1-2\mu h+h^2$,

$$\frac{1}{(1-2\mu h+h^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\psi}{1-\mu h\mp(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}h\cos\psi}$$

$$= \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\psi}{1-\{\mu\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\psi\}h};$$

$$\therefore 1+P_1h+\ldots+P_ih^i+\ldots$$

$$= \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi d\psi\,[1+\{\mu\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\psi\}h+\ldots$$

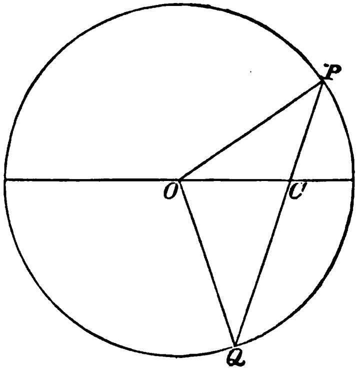
$$+\{\mu\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\psi\}^ih^i+\ldots].$$

Hence, equating coefficients of h^i,

$$P_i = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \{\mu \pm (\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\psi\}^i\, d\psi.$$

The equality of the two expressions thus obtained for P_i is in harmony with the fact to which attention has already been directed, that the value of P_i is unaltered if $-(i+1)$ be written for i.

27. The equality of the two definite integrals which thus present themselves may be illustrated by the following geometrical considerations.



Let O be the centre of a circle, radius a, C any point within the circle, PCQ any chord drawn through C, and let $OC=b$, $COP=\vartheta$, $COQ=\psi$. Then $CP^2 = a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\vartheta$, $CQ^2 = a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\psi$. Hence

$$(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\vartheta)(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\psi) = (a^2-b^2)^2;$$

$$\therefore \frac{\sin\vartheta\, d\vartheta}{a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\vartheta} + \frac{\sin\psi\, d\psi}{a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\psi} = 0.$$

Again, since the angles OPC, OQC are equal to one another,

$$\frac{\sin\theta}{CP}=\frac{\sin OPC}{OC}=\frac{\sin OQC}{OC}=\frac{\sin\psi}{CQ};$$

$$\therefore \frac{\sin\vartheta}{(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\vartheta)^{\frac{1}{2}}}=\frac{\sin\psi}{(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

whence $$\frac{d\vartheta}{(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\vartheta)^{\frac{1}{2}}}+\frac{d\psi}{(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}}=0.$$

And $$\frac{(a^2-b^2)^{2i+1}}{(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\vartheta)^{i+\frac{1}{2}}}=(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\psi)^{i+\frac{1}{2}};$$

$$\therefore (a^2-b^2)^{2i+1}\frac{d\vartheta}{(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\vartheta)^{i+1}}=-(a^2+b^2-2ab\cos\psi)^i\,d\psi.$$

In this, write $a^2+b^2=\mu$, $2ab=\mp(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, which gives $a^2-b^2=1$, and we get

$$\frac{d\vartheta}{\{\mu\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^{i+1}}=-\{\mu\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\psi\}^i d\psi.$$

We also see, by reference to the figure, that as ϑ increases from 0 to π, ψ diminishes from π to 0. Hence

$$\int_0^\pi\frac{d\vartheta}{\{\mu\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^{i+1}}=\int_0^\pi\{\mu\pm(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\psi\}^i d\psi.$$

28. From the last definite integral, we may obtain an expansion of P_i in terms of $\cos\theta$ and $\sin\theta$. Putting $\mu=\cos\theta$, we get

$$P_i=\frac{1}{2\pi}\int_0^\pi[\{\cos\theta+\sqrt{-1}\cos\psi\sin\theta)\}^i$$

$$+\{\cos\theta-\sqrt{-1}\cos\psi\sin\theta\}^i]\,d\psi$$

$$=\frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi\{(\cos\theta)^i-\frac{i(i-1)}{1\,.\,2}\cos^2\psi\,(\cos\theta)^{i-2}(\sin\theta)^2+\ldots$$

$$+(-1)^m \frac{i(i-1)\ldots(i-2m+1)}{1\,.\,2\ldots 2m} (\cos\psi^2)^m (\cos\theta)^{i-2m} (\sin\theta)^{2m}$$
$$+\ldots\} \, d\psi.$$

Now $\int_0^\pi (\cos\psi)^{2m} d\psi = \pi \frac{(2m-1)(2m-3)\ldots 1}{2m(2m-2)\ldots 2}$.

And $$\frac{i(i-1)\ldots(i-2m+1)}{1\,.\,2\ldots 2m} \frac{(2m-1)(2m-3)\ldots 1}{2m(2m-2)\ldots 2}$$
$$= \frac{i(i-1)\ldots(i-2m+1)}{(2\,.\,4\ldots 2m)^2};$$

$$\therefore P_i = (\cos\theta)^i - \frac{i(i-1)}{2^2} (\cos\theta)^{i-2} (\sin\theta)^2 + \ldots$$
$$+(-1)^m \frac{i(i-1)\ldots(i-2m+1)}{(2\,.\,4\ldots 2m)^2} (\cos\theta)^{i-2m} (\sin\theta)^{2m} + \ldots$$

CHAPTER III.

APPLICATION OF ZONAL HARMONICS TO THE THEORY OF ATTRACTION. REPRESENTATION OF DISCONTINUOUS FUNCTIONS BY SERIES OF ZONAL HARMONICS.

1. We shall, in this chapter, give some applications of Zonal Harmonics to the determination of the potential of a solid of revolution, symmetrical about an axis. When the value of this potential, at every point of the axis, is known, we can obtain, by means of these functions, an expression for the potential at any point which can be reached from the axis without passing through the attracting mass.

The simplest case of this kind is that in which the attracting mass is an uniform circular wire, of indefinitely small transverse section.

Let c be the radius of such a wire, ρ its density, k its transverse section. Then its mass, M, will be equal to $2\pi\rho ck$, and if its centre be taken as the origin, its potential at any point of its axis, distant z from its centre, will be $\dfrac{M}{(c^2+z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}$.

Now, this expression may be developed into either of the following series:

$$\frac{M}{c}\left\{1-\frac{1}{2}\frac{z^2}{c^2}+\frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{z^4}{c^4}-\ldots+(-1)^i\frac{1.3\ldots(2i-1)}{2.4\ldots2i}\frac{z^{2i}}{c^{2i}}+\ldots\right\}\ldots(1),$$

$$\frac{M}{z}\left\{1-\frac{1}{2}\frac{c^2}{z^2}+\frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{c^4}{z^4}-\ldots+(-1)^i\frac{1.3\ldots(2i-1)}{2.4\ldots2i}\frac{c^{2i}}{z^{2i}}+\ldots\right\}\ldots(2).$$

We must employ the series (1) if z be less than c, or if the attracted point lie within the sphere of which the ring is a great circle, and the series (2) if z be greater than c, or if the attracted point lie without this sphere.

Now, take any point whose distance from the centre is r, and let the inclination of this distance to the axis of the ring be θ. In accordance with the notation already employed, let $\cos\theta = \mu$. Then, the potential at this point will be given by one of the following series:

$$\frac{M}{c}\left\{P_0 - \frac{1}{2}P_2\frac{r^2}{c^2} + \frac{1.3}{2.4}P_4\frac{r^4}{c^4} - \dots \right.$$
$$\left. + (-1)^i\frac{1.3.5\dots(2i-1)}{2.4.6\dots 2i}P_{2i}\frac{r^{2i}}{c^{2i}} + \dots\right\} \dots (1'),$$

$$\frac{M}{r}\left\{P_0 - \frac{1}{2}P_2\frac{c^2}{r^2} + \frac{1.3}{2.4}P_4\frac{c^4}{r^4} - \dots \right.$$
$$\left. + (-1)^i\frac{1.3.5\dots(2i-1)}{2.4.6\dots 2i}P_{2i}\frac{c^{2i}}{r^{2i}} + \dots\right\} \dots (2').$$

For each of these expressions, when substituted for V, satisfies the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, and they become respectively equal to (1) and (2) when θ is put $= 0$, and consequently $r = z$. The expression (2′) also vanishes when r is infinitely great, and must therefore be employed for values of r greater than c, while (1′) becomes equal to (2′) when $r = c$, and will therefore denote the required potential for all values of r less than c.

These expressions may be reduced to other forms by means of the expressions investigated in Chap. 2, Art. 25, viz.

$$P_i = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi (\mu + \sqrt{\mu^2 - 1}\cos\vartheta)^i\,d\vartheta;$$

$$\text{or } P_i = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi (\mu + \sqrt{\mu^2 - 1}\cos\psi)^{-(i+1)}\,d\psi.$$

Substitute the first of these in (1′) and (observing that $\mu r = z$) we see that it assumes the form

$$\frac{M}{\pi c}\int_0^\pi \left\{1 - \frac{1}{2}\frac{\{z + (z^2 - r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^2}{c^2}\right.$$
$$\left. + \frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{\{z + (z^2 - r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^4}{c^4} - \dots\right\} d\vartheta,$$

which is equivalent to

$$\frac{M}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{[c^2+\{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^2]^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

The substitution of the last form of P_i in the series (2′) brings it into the form

$$\frac{M}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \left\{\frac{1}{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta}-\frac{1}{2}\frac{c^2}{\{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^3}\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{c^4}{\{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^5}-\dots\right\}d\vartheta,$$

which is equivalent to

$$\frac{M}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \frac{d\vartheta}{[\{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}^2+c^2]^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

2. Suppose next that the attracting mass is a hollow shell of uniform density, whose exterior and interior bounding surfaces are both surfaces of revolution, their common axis being the axis of z. Let the origin be taken within the interior bounding surface; and suppose the potential, at any point of the axis within this surface, to be

$$A_0+A_1z+A_2z^2+\dots+A_iz^i+\dots$$

Then the potential at any point lying within the inner bounding surface will be

$$A_0P_0+A_1P_1r+A_2P_2r^2+\dots+A_iP_ir^i+\dots$$

For this expression, when substituted for V, satisfies the equation $\nabla^2V=0$; it also agrees with the given value of the potential for every point of the axis, lying within the inner bounding surface, and does not become infinite at any point within that surface.

Again, suppose the potential at any point of the axis without the outer bounding surface to be

$$\frac{B_0}{z}+\frac{B_1}{z^2}+\frac{B_2}{z^3}+\dots+\frac{B_i}{z^{i+1}}+\dots$$

Then the potential at any point lying without the outer bounding surface will be

$$\frac{B_0P_0}{r}+\frac{B_1P_1}{r^2}+\frac{B_2P_2}{r^3}+\ldots+\frac{B_iP_i}{r^{i+1}}+\ldots.$$

For this expression, when substituted for V, satisfies the equation $\nabla^2 V=0$; it also agrees with the given value of the potential for every point of the axis, lying without the outer bounding surface, and it does not become infinite at any point within that surface.

By the introduction of the expressions for zonal harmonics in the form of definite integrals, it will be found that if the value of either of these potentials for any point in the axis be denoted by $\phi(z)$, the corresponding value for any other point, which can be reached without passing through any portion of the attracting mass, will be

$$\frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\pi \phi\{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\vartheta\}\,d\vartheta.$$

3. We may next shew how to obtain, in terms of a series of zonal harmonics, an expression for the solid angle subtended by a circle at any point. We must first prove the following theorem.

The solid angle, subtended by a closed plane curve at any point, is proportional to the component attraction perpendicular to the plane of the curve, exercised upon the point by a lamina, of uniform density and thickness, bounded by the closed plane curve.

For, if dS be any element of such a lamina, r its distance from the attracted point, θ the inclination of r to the line perpendicular to the plane of the lamina, the elementary solid angle subtended by dS at the point will be

$$\frac{dS\cos\theta}{r^2}.$$

And the component attraction of the element of the lamina corresponding to dS in the direction perpendicular to its plane will be

$$\rho k\frac{dS}{r^2}\cos\theta,$$

ρ being the density of the lamina, k its thickness. Hence, for this element, the component attraction is to the solid angle as ρk to 1, and the same relation holding for every element of the lamina, we see that the component attraction of the whole lamina is to the solid angle subtended by the whole curve as ρk to 1.

Now, if the plane of xy be taken parallel to the plane of the lamina, and V be the potential of the lamina, its component attraction perpendicular to its plane will be $-\dfrac{dV}{dz}$. Now since V is a potential we have $\nabla^2 V=0$, whence $\dfrac{d}{dz}\nabla^2 V=0$, or $\nabla^2\left(\dfrac{dV}{dz}\right)=0$. Hence $\dfrac{dV}{dz}$ is itself a potential, and satisfies all the analytical conditions to which a potential is subject. It follows that, if the solid angle subtended by a closed plane curve at any point (x, y, z) be denoted by ω, ω will be a function of x, y, z, satisfying the equation $\nabla^2\omega = 0$. Hence, if the closed plane curve be a circle it follows that the magnitude of the solid angle which it subtends at any point may be obtained by first determining the solid angle which it subtends at any point of a line drawn through its centre perpendicular to its plane, and then deducing the general expression by the employment of zonal harmonics.

Now let O be the centre of the circle, Q any point on the line drawn through O perpendicular to the plane of the circle, E any point in the circumference of the circle. With centre Q, and radius QO, describe a circle, cutting QE in L. From L draw LN, perpendicular to QO.

Let $OE=c$, $OQ=z$.

$$\text{Then } EL=(c^2+z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}-z,\quad ON=\frac{z}{(c^2+z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\{(c^2+z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}-z\}$$

$$=z-\frac{z^2}{(c^2+z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

And the solid angle subtended by the circle at O

$$= 4\pi \frac{ON}{2z}$$

$$= 2\pi \left\{1 - \frac{z}{(c^2 + z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}.$$

To obtain the general expression for the solid angle subtended at any point, distant r from the centre, we first develope this expression in a converging series, proceeding by powers of z. This will be

$$2\pi \left\{1 - \frac{z}{c} + \frac{1}{2}\frac{z^3}{c^3} - \frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{z^5}{c^5} + \ldots - (-1)^i \frac{1.3\ldots(2i-1)}{2.4\ldots 2i}\frac{z^{2i+1}}{c^{2i+1}} + \ldots\right\}$$

if z be less than c, and

$$2\pi \left\{\frac{1}{2}\frac{c^2}{z^2} - \frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{c^4}{z^4} + \ldots - (-1)^i \frac{1.3\ldots(2i-1)}{2.4\ldots 2i}\frac{c^{2i}}{z^{2i}} + \ldots\right\}$$

if z be greater than c.

Hence, by similar reasoning to that already employed, we get, for the solid angle subtended at a point distant r from the centre,

$$2\pi \left\{P_0 - \frac{P_1 r}{c} + \frac{1}{2}\frac{P_3 r^3}{c^3} - \frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{P_5 z^5}{c^5} + \ldots \right.$$
$$\left. - (-1)^i \frac{1.3\ldots(2i-1)}{2.4\ldots 2i}\frac{P_{2i+1} r^{2i+1}}{c^{2i+1}} + \ldots\right\}$$

if r be less than c, and

$$2\pi \left\{\frac{1}{2}\frac{P_1 c^2}{r^2} - \frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{P_3 c^4}{r^4} + \ldots - (-1)^i \frac{1.3\ldots(2i-1)}{2.4\ldots 2i}\frac{P_{2i-1} c^{2i}}{r^{2i}} + \ldots\right\}$$

if r be greater than c.

4. We may deduce from this, expressions for the potential of a circular lamina, of uniform thickness and density, at an external point. For we see that, if V be the potential of such a lamina, k its thickness, and ρ its density, we have for a point on the axis,

$$-\frac{dV}{dz} = \rho k . 2\pi \left\{1 - \frac{z}{(c^2 + z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\},$$

whence
$$V = 2\pi\rho k\,\{(c^2+z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} - z\}$$
$$= \frac{M}{c^2}\{(c^2+z^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} - z\},$$

if M be the mass of the lamina.

Expanding this in a converging series, we get

$$V = \frac{M}{c^2}\left\{c - z + \frac{1}{2}\frac{z^2}{c} - \frac{1.1}{2.4}\frac{z^4}{c^3} + \frac{1.1.3}{2.4.6}\frac{z^6}{c^5} - \dots \right.$$
$$\left. - (-1)^i\frac{1.1.3\dots(2i-3)}{2.4.6\dots 2i}\frac{z^{2i}}{c^{2i-1}} + \dots\right\}$$

if z be less than c, and

$$V = \frac{M}{c^2}\left\{\frac{1}{2}\frac{c^2}{z} - \frac{1.1}{2.4}\frac{c^4}{z^3} + \frac{1.1.3}{2.4.6}\frac{c^6}{z^5} - \dots \right.$$
$$\left. - (-1)^i\frac{1.1.3\dots(2i-3)}{2.4.6\dots 2i}\frac{c^{2i}}{z^{2i-1}} + \dots\right\}$$

if z be greater than c.

Hence we obtain the following expressions for the potential of an uniform circular lamina at a point distant r from the centre of the lamina:

$$V = \frac{M}{c^2}\left\{P_0 c - P_1 r + \frac{1}{2}\frac{P_2 r^2}{c} - \frac{1.1}{2.4}\frac{P_4 r^4}{c^3} + \dots \right.$$
$$\left. - (-1)^i\frac{1.1.3\dots(2i-3)}{2.4.6\dots 2i}\frac{P_{2i} r^{2i}}{c^{2i-1}} + \dots\right\}$$

if r be less than c, and

$$V = \frac{M}{c^2}\left\{\frac{1}{2}\frac{P_0 c^2}{r} - \frac{1.1}{2.4}\frac{P_2 c^4}{r^3} + \frac{1.1.3}{2.4.6}\frac{P_4 c^6}{r^5} - \dots \right.$$
$$\left. - (-1)^i\frac{1.1.3\dots(2i-3)}{2.4.6\dots 2i}\frac{P_{2i-2} c^{2i}}{r^{2i-1}} + \dots\right\}$$

if r be greater than c.

It may be shewn that the solid angle may be expressed in the form

$$2\pi - 2\int_0^\pi \frac{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\theta}{[c^2+\{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\theta\}^2]^{\frac{1}{2}}}\,d\theta,$$

and the potential of the lamina in the form

$$\frac{M}{c^2}\frac{2}{\pi}\int_0^\pi [c^2+\{z+(z^2-r^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\cos\theta\}^2]^{\frac{1}{2}}\,d\theta - \frac{Mr}{c^2}.$$

5. As another example, let it be required to determine the potential of a solid sphere, whose density varies inversely as the fifth power of the distance from a given external point O at any point of its mass.

It is proved by the method of inversion (see Thomson and Tait's *Natural Philosophy*, Vol. 1, Art. 518) that the potential at any external point P' will be equal to $\frac{M}{O'P'}$, O' being the image of O in the surface of the sphere, and M the mass of the sphere. We shall avail ourselves of this result to determine the potential at a given internal point.

Let C be the centre of the sphere, O the given external point. Join CO, and let it cut the surface of the sphere in A, and in CA take a point O', such that $CO\,.\,CO' = CA^2$. Then O' is the image of O.

Let P be any point in the body of the sphere, then we wish to find the potential of the sphere at P.

Take O as pole, and OC as prime radius, let $OP=r$, $POC=\theta$. Also let $CA=a$, $CO=c$.

Let the density of the sphere at its centre be ρ, then its density at P will be $\rho\frac{c^5}{r^5}$. Hence

$$M = 2\pi\iint \rho\frac{c^5}{r^5}r^2\sin\theta\,dr\,d\theta,$$

the limits of r being the two values of r which satisfy the equation of the surface of the sphere, viz.

$$r^2 + c^2 - 2cr\cos\theta = a^2,$$

and those of θ being 0 and $\sin^{-1}\dfrac{a}{c}$.

Hence, if r_1, r_2 be the two limiting values of r, we have

$$M = \frac{2\pi\rho c^5}{2}\int_0^{\sin^{-1}\frac{a}{c}} \left(\frac{1}{r_2^{\,2}} - \frac{1}{r_1^{\,2}}\right)\sin\theta\, d\theta.$$

Now $$\frac{1}{r_2^{\,2}} - \frac{1}{r_1^{\,2}} = \frac{2c\cos\theta}{c^2-a^2}\left(\frac{1}{r_2} - \frac{1}{r_1}\right).$$

Also $$\frac{1}{r_2} + \frac{1}{r_1} = \frac{2c\cos\theta}{c^2-a^2},$$

$$\frac{1}{r_1 r_2} = \frac{1}{c^2-a^2};$$

$$\therefore \left(\frac{1}{r_2} - \frac{1}{r_1}\right) = 2\,\frac{\{c^2\cos^2\theta - (c^2-a^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}{c^2-a^2}$$

$$= 2\,\frac{(a^2 - c^2\sin^2\theta)^{\frac{1}{2}}}{c^2-a^2};$$

$$\therefore M = \frac{2\pi\rho c^5}{2}\,\frac{2c}{c^2-a^2}\cdot\frac{2}{c^2-a^2}\int_0^{\sin^{-1}\frac{a}{c}} \cos\theta\sin\theta\,(a^2 - c^2\sin^2\theta)^{\frac{1}{2}}\,d\theta$$

$$= \frac{4\pi\rho c^6}{(c^2-a^2)^2}\int_0^{\sin^{-1}\frac{a}{c}} \cos\theta\sin\theta\,(a^2 - c^2\sin^2\theta)^{\frac{1}{2}}\,d\theta$$

$$= \frac{4}{3}\,\frac{\pi\rho c^4}{(c^2-a^2)^2}\,a^3.$$

Now, if V be the potential at P, we have (see Chap. I. Art. 1)

$$r\frac{d^2(rV)}{dr^2} + \frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{dV}{d\theta}\right) = -\frac{4\pi\rho c^5}{r^3}.$$

This is satisfied by $V = -\frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{r^3}$.

Assume then, as the complete solution of the equation,

$$V = -\frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{r^3} + \left(A_0 + \frac{B_0}{r}\right)P_0 + \left(A_1 r + \frac{B_1}{r^2}\right)P_1 + \dots$$
$$+ \left(A_i r^i + \frac{B_i}{r^{i+1}}\right)P_i + \dots.$$

It remains to determine the coefficients A_0, $A_1 \dots A_i \dots B_0$, $B_1 \dots B_i$, so that this expression may not become infinite for any value of r corresponding to a point within the sphere, and that at any point P on the surface of the sphere it may be equal to $\frac{M}{O'P}$, where $O'P : OP :: a : c$, and therefore, at the surface,

$$V = \frac{Mc}{a}\frac{1}{OP} = \frac{4}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5 a^2}{(c^2 - a^2)^2 r}.$$

And, at the surface, we have

$$r^2 - 2cr\cos\theta + c^2 - a^2 = 0;$$

$$\therefore \frac{1}{r^3} = \frac{1}{c^2 - a^2}\left(-\frac{1}{r} + \frac{2c\cos\theta}{r^2}\right)$$
$$= \frac{1}{c^2 - a^2}\left(-\frac{P_0}{r} + 2c\frac{P_1}{r^2}\right);$$

$$\therefore \frac{4}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5 a^2}{(c^2 - a^2)^2 r} = \frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{c^2 - a^2}\left(\frac{P_0}{r} - 2c\frac{P_1}{r^2}\right) + \left(A_0 + \frac{B_0}{r}\right)P_0$$
$$+ \left(A_1 r + \frac{B_1}{r^2}\right)P_1 + \dots \textit{identically}.$$

Hence $$\frac{4}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5 a^2}{(c^2 - a^2)^2} = \left(\frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{c^2 - a^2} + B_0\right)P_0,$$

$$0 = \left(-\frac{4}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^6}{c^2 - a^2} + B_1\right)P_1,$$

and B_2, $B_3, \dots B_i \dots A_0$, $A_1 \dots A_i$ all $= 0$.

Hence since $P_0 = 1$,

$$B_0 = \frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{c^2 - a^2}\left\{\frac{2a^2}{(c^2 - a^2)} - 1\right\}$$

$$= \frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{(c^2 - a^2)^2}(3a^2 - c^2),$$

and
$$B_1 = \frac{4}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^6}{c^2 - a^2},$$

whence we obtain, as the expression for the potential at any internal point,

$$V = \frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{(c^2 - a^2)^2}\frac{3a^2 - c^2}{r} + \frac{4}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^6}{c^2 - a^2}\frac{\cos\theta}{r^2} - \frac{2}{3}\frac{\pi\rho c^5}{r^3}.$$

6. We shall next proceed to establish the proposition that *if the density of a spherical shell, of indefinitely small thickness, be a zonal surface harmonic, its potential at any internal point will be proportional to the corresponding solid harmonic of positive degree, and its potential at any external point will be proportional to the corresponding solid harmonic of negative degree.*

Take the centre of the sphere as origin, and the axis of the system of zonal harmonics as the axis of z. Let b be the radius of the sphere, δb its thickness, U its volume, so that $U = 4\pi b^2 \delta b$. Let CP_i be the density of the sphere, P_i being the zonal surface harmonic of the degree i, and C any constant.

Draw two planes cutting the sphere perpendicular to the axis of z, at distances from the centre equal to ζ, $\zeta + d\zeta$ respectively. The volume of the strip of the sphere intercepted between these planes will be $\frac{d\zeta}{2b}U$, and its mass will be

$$CP_i \frac{d\zeta}{2b} U.$$

Now $\zeta = b\mu$, hence $d\zeta = bd\mu$, and this mass becomes

$$\frac{CU}{2} P_i \, d\mu.$$

Hence the potential of this strip at a point on the axis of z, distant z from the centre, will be

$$\frac{CU}{2}\,\frac{P_i}{(z^2+b^2-2bz\mu)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\,d\mu,$$

which may be expanded into

$$\frac{CU}{2b}P_i\left(P_0+P_1\frac{z}{b}+\ldots+P_i\frac{z^i}{b^i}+\ldots.\right)d\mu \text{ if } z<b,$$

and $$\frac{CU}{2}\,\frac{P_i}{z}\left(P_0+P_1\frac{b}{z}+\ldots+P_i\frac{b^i}{z^i}+\ldots.\right)d\mu \text{ if } z>b.$$

To obtain the potential of the whole shell, we must integrate these expressions with respect to μ between the limits -1 and $+1$. Hence by the fundamental property of Zonal Harmonics, proved in Chap. II. Art. 10, we get for the potential of the whole shell

$$\frac{CU}{2i+1}\,\frac{z^i}{b^{i+1}} \text{ at an internal point,}$$

$$\frac{CU}{2i+1}\,\frac{b^i}{z^{i+1}} \text{ at an external point.}$$

From these expressions for the potential at a point on the axis we deduce, by the method of Art. 1 of the present Chapter, the following expressions for the potential at any point whatever:

$$V_1=\frac{CU}{2i+1}\,\frac{P_ir^i}{b^{i+1}} \text{ at an internal point,}$$

$$V_2=\frac{CU}{2i+1}\,\frac{P_ib^i}{r^{i+1}} \text{ at an external point.}$$

From hence we deduce the following expressions for the normal component of the attraction on the point.

Normal component of the attraction on an internal point, measured towards the centre of the sphere,

$$=-\frac{dV_1}{dr}=-\frac{i}{2i+1}\,CU\,\frac{P_ir^{i-1}}{b^{i+1}}.$$

Normal component of the attraction on an external point, measured towards the sphere,

$$= -\frac{dV_2}{dr} = \frac{i+1}{2i+1} CU \frac{P_i b^i}{r^{i+2}}.$$

In the immediate neighbourhood of the sphere, where r is indefinitely nearly equal to b, these normal component attractions become respectively

$$-\frac{i}{2i+1} CU \frac{P_i}{b^2}, \quad \frac{i+1}{2i+1} CU \frac{P_i}{b^2},$$

and their difference is therefore

$$CU \frac{P_i}{b^2}.$$

And writing for U its value, $4\pi b^2 \delta b$, this expression becomes

$$4\pi \delta b \,.\, CP_i.$$

Or, the density may be obtained by dividing the algebraic sum of the normal component attractions on two points, one external and the other internal, indefinitely near the sphere, and situated on the same normal, by 4π × thickness of the shell.

7. It follows from this that if the density of a spherical shell be expressed by the series

$$C_0 P_0 + C_1 P_1 + C_2 P_2 + \ldots + C_i P_i + \ldots,$$

$C_0, C_1, C_2 \ldots C_i \ldots$ being any constants, its potential (V_1) at an internal point will be

$$U \left(\frac{C_0 P_0}{b} + \frac{1}{3} \frac{C_1 P_1 r}{b^2} + \frac{1}{5} \frac{C_2 P_2 r^2}{b^3} + \ldots + \frac{1}{2i+1} \frac{C_i P_i r^i}{b^{i+1}} + \ldots \right)$$

and its potential (V_2) at an external point will be

$$U \left(\frac{C_0 P_0}{r} + \frac{1}{3} \frac{C_1 P_1 b}{r^2} + \frac{1}{5} \frac{C_2 P_2 b^2}{r^3} + \ldots + \frac{1}{2i+1} \frac{C_i P_i b^i}{r^{i+1}} + \ldots \right).$$

In the last two Articles, by the word "density" is meant "volume density," i.e. the mass of an indefinitely small element of the attracting sphere, divided by the volume of the same element. The product of the volume density of any element of the shell, into the thickness of the shell in the neighbourhood of that element, is called "surface density." We see from the above that, if the surface density be expressed by the series

$$\sigma_0P_0+\sigma_1P_1+\sigma_2P_2+\ldots+\sigma_iP_i+\ldots,$$

the potentials at an internal and an external point will severally be

$$4\pi b^2\left(\frac{\sigma_0P_0}{b}+\frac{1}{3}\frac{\sigma_1P_1r}{b^2}+\frac{1}{5}\frac{\sigma_2P_2r^2}{b^3}+\ldots+\frac{1}{2i+1}\frac{\sigma_iP_ir^i}{b^{i+1}}+\ldots\right),$$

$$4\pi b^2\left(\frac{\sigma_0P_0}{r}+\frac{1}{3}\frac{\sigma_1P_1b}{r^2}+\frac{1}{5}\frac{\sigma_2P_2b^2}{r^3}+\ldots+\frac{1}{2i+1}\frac{\sigma_iP_ib^i}{r^{i+1}}+\ldots\right).$$

This variation in surface density may be obtained either by combining a variable volume density with an uniform thickness, as we have supposed, or by combining a variable thickness with a uniform volume density, or by varying both thickness and density.

8. We have seen, in Chap. II., that any positive integral power of μ, and therefore of course any rational integral function of μ, may be expressed by a finite series of zonal harmonics. It follows, therefore, that we can determine the potential of a spherical shell, whose density is any rational integral function of μ.

Suppose, for instance, we have a shell whose density varies as the square of the distance from a diametral plane. Taking this plane as that of xy, the density may be expressed by $\rho\mu^2$, or $\rho\frac{z^2}{b^2}$. We have seen (Chap. II. Art. 20) that

$$\mu^2=\frac{1}{3}(1+2P_2).$$

Hence, by the result of the last Article, the potential will be

$$\rho\frac{U}{3}\left(\frac{1}{b}+\frac{2}{5}\frac{P_2r^2}{b^3}\right)\text{ at an internal point,}$$

$$\rho\,\frac{U}{3}\left(\frac{1}{r}+\frac{2}{5}\,\frac{P_2 b^2}{r^3}\right) \text{ at an external point;}$$

or, since $P_2 r^2 = \frac{3\mu^2-1}{2} r^2 = \frac{3z^2-r^2}{2}$, we obtain

$$\rho\,\frac{U}{3}\left(\frac{1}{b}+\frac{1}{5}\,\frac{3z^2-r^2}{b^3}\right) \text{ for the potential at an internal point,}$$

$$\rho\,\frac{U}{3}\left\{\frac{1}{r}+\frac{b^2}{5}\left(-\frac{1}{r^3}+\frac{3z^2}{r^5}\right)\right\} \text{ for that at an external point.}$$

9. As an example of the case in which the density is represented by an infinite series of zonal harmonics, suppose we wish to investigate the potential of a spherical shell, whose density varies as the distance from a diameter. Taking this diameter as the axis of z, the density will be represented by $\rho \sin\theta$, or $\rho\,(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$. We have investigated in Chap. II. Art. 21, the expansion of $\sin\theta$ in an infinite series of zonal harmonics. Employing this expansion, we shall obtain for the potential

$$\frac{\pi}{2}\frac{\rho U}{b}\left\{\frac{1}{2}P_0-\frac{1}{16}P_2\frac{r^2}{b^4}-\ldots-\frac{1.3\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots i(i+2)}\cdot\frac{1.3\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)i}P_i\frac{r^i}{b^i}-\ldots\right\},$$

or

$$\frac{\pi}{2}\,\rho U\left\{\frac{1}{2}\frac{P_0}{r}-\frac{1}{16}P_2\frac{b^2}{r^3}-\ldots-\frac{1.3\ldots(i-1)}{2.4\ldots i(i+2)}\cdot\frac{1.3\ldots(i-3)}{2.4\ldots(i-2)i}P_i\frac{b^i}{r^{i+1}}-\ldots\right\},$$

according as the attracted point is internal or external to the spherical shell, i being any even integer. All these expressions may be obtained in terms of surface density, by writing, instead of ρU, $4\pi c^2\sigma$.

10. We may next proceed to shew how the potential of a spherical shell of finite thickness, whose density is any solid zonal harmonic, may be determined. Suppose, for instance, that we have a shell of external radius a, and internal radius a', whose density, at the distance c from the centre, is $\frac{\rho}{h^i}P_i c^i$, h being any line of constant length.

Dividing the sphere into concentric thin spherical shells, of thickness dc, the potential of any one of these shells, of radius c, at an internal point distant r from the centre will be obtained by writing c for b, $\frac{\rho c^i}{h^i}$ for C, $4\pi c^2 dc$ for U, in the first result of Art. 6. This gives

$$\frac{\rho}{h^i}\frac{4\pi c^2 dc}{2i+1}\frac{P_i c^i r^i}{c^{i+1}} \text{ or } \frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho}{h^i}P_i r^i c dc.$$

To obtain the potential of the whole shell, we must integrate this expression, with respect to c, between the limits a' and a. This gives

$$\frac{2\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho P_i}{h^i}(a^2 - a'^2)\, r^i.$$

Again, the potential of the shell of radius c, at an external point, will be

$$\frac{\rho}{h^i}\frac{4\pi c^2 dc}{2i+1}\frac{P_i c^{2i}}{r^{i+1}} \text{ or } \frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho}{h^i}P_i\frac{c^{2i+2}}{r^{i+1}}dc.$$

Integrating as before, we obtain for the potential of the whole shell,

$$\frac{4\pi}{(2i+1)(2i+3)}\frac{\rho}{h^i}P_i\frac{(a^{2i+3} - a'^{2i+3})}{r^{i+1}}.$$

Suppose now that we wish to obtain the potential of the whole shell at a point forming a part of its mass, distant r from the centre. We shall obtain this by considering separately the two shells into which it may be divided, the external radius of the one, and the internal radius of the other, being each r. Writing r for a', in the first of the foregoing results, we obtain

$$\frac{2\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho P_i}{h^i}(a^2 - r^2)\, r^i.$$

And writing r for a in the other result, we obtain

$$\frac{4\pi}{(2i+1)(2i+3)}\frac{\rho P_i}{h^i}\frac{r^{2i+3} - a'^{2i+3}}{r^{i+1}}.$$

Adding these, we get for the potential of the whole sphere

$$\frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho P_i}{h^i}\left\{\frac{a^2 - r^2}{2}r^i + \frac{r^{2i+3} - a^{2i+3}}{(2i+3)\, r^{i+1}}\right\}.$$

It is hardly necessary to observe that the corresponding results for a solid sphere may be obtained from the foregoing, by putting $a'=0$.

If the density, instead of being $\frac{\rho}{h^i}P_i c^i$, be $\frac{\rho}{h^m}P_i c^m$, similar reasoning will give us, for the potential of the thin shell of radius c and thickness dc at an internal and external point respectively,

$$\frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho}{h^m}P_i r^i c^{m-i+1}\,dc, \text{ and } \frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho}{h^m}P_i \frac{c^{i+m+2}}{r^{i+1}}\,dc.$$

And, integrating as before, we obtain for the potential of the whole shell,

$$\frac{4\pi}{(2i+1)(m-i+2)}\frac{\rho}{h^m}P_i(a^{m-i+2}-a'^{m-i+2})\,r^i \text{ at an internal point,}$$

$$\frac{4\pi}{(2i+1)(m+i+3)}\frac{\rho}{h^m}P_i\frac{a^{m+i+3}-a'^{m+i+3}}{r^{i+1}} \text{ at an external point.}$$

And, at a point forming a part of the mass,

$$\frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\frac{\rho P_i}{h^m}\left(\frac{a^{m-i+2}-r^{m-i+2}}{m-i+2}r^i+\frac{r^{m+i+3}-a'^{m+i+3}}{m+i+3}\frac{1}{r^{i+1}}\right).$$

11. Suppose, for example, that we wish to determine, in each of the three cases, the potential of a spherical shell whose external and internal radii are a, a', respectively, and whose density varies as the square of the distance from a diametral plane.

Taking this plane as that of xy, the density may be expressed by $\frac{\rho}{h^2}z^2$, or $\frac{\rho}{h^2}c^2\mu^2$. Now $\mu^2=\frac{2P_2+1}{3}$. Hence the density of this sphere may be expressed as

$$\frac{2}{3}\frac{\rho}{h^2}P_2c^2+\frac{1}{3}\frac{\rho}{h^2}P_0c^2.$$

The several potentials due to the former term will be, writing 2 for i and multiplying by $\frac{2}{3}$,

$$\frac{4\pi}{15}\frac{\rho P_2}{h^2}(a^2-a'^2)r^2,\ \frac{8\pi}{105}\frac{\rho}{h^2}P_2\frac{a^7-a'^7}{r^3},\ \frac{8\pi}{15}\frac{\rho P_2}{h^2}\left(\frac{a^2-r^2}{2}r^2+\frac{r^7-a'^7}{7r^3}\right).$$

And for the latter term, writing 0 for i, and 2 for m, and multiplying by $\frac{1}{3}$,

$$\frac{4\pi}{12}\frac{\rho}{h^2}(a^4-a'^4),\ \frac{4\pi}{15}\frac{\rho}{h^2}\frac{a^5-a'^5}{r},\ \frac{4\pi}{3}\frac{\rho}{h^2}\left(\frac{a^4-r^4}{4}+\frac{r^5-a'^5}{5r}\right).$$

And, since $P_2r^2=\frac{3z^2-r^2}{2}$, we get for the potential at an internal point

$$\frac{\rho}{h^2}\left\{\frac{2\pi}{15}(a^2-a'^2)(3z^2-r^2)+\frac{\pi}{3}(a^4-a'^4)\right\};$$

at an external point

$$\frac{\rho}{h^2}\left\{\frac{4\pi}{105}\frac{a^7-a'^7}{r^5}(3z^2-r^2)+\frac{4\pi}{15}\frac{a^5-a'^5}{r}\right\};$$

at a point forming a part of the mass

$$\frac{\rho}{h^2}\left\{\frac{4\pi}{15}\left(\frac{a^2-r^2}{2}+\frac{r^7-a'^7}{7r^5}\right)(3z^2-r^2)+\frac{4\pi}{3}\left(\frac{a^4-r^4}{4}+\frac{r^5-a'^5}{5r}\right)\right\}.$$

12. We may now prove that by means of an infinite series of zonal harmonics we may express any function of μ whatever, even a discontinuous function. Suppose, for instance, that we wish to express a function which shall be equal to A from $\mu=1$ to $\mu=\lambda$, and to B from $\mu=\lambda$ to $\mu=-1$. Consider what will be the potential of a spherical shell, radius c, of uniform thickness, whose density is equal to A for the part corresponding to values of μ between 1 and λ, and to B for the part corresponding to values of μ between λ and -1.

Divide the shell, as before, into indefinitely narrow strips by parallel planes, the distance between any two successive planes being $cd\mu$.

We have then, for the potential of such a sphere at any point of the axis, distant z from the centre,

for the first part of the sphere

$$2\pi A c^2 \delta c \int_\lambda^1 \frac{d\mu}{(c^2+z^2-2cz\mu)^{\frac{1}{2}}};$$

and for the latter part

$$2\pi B c^2 \delta c \int_{-1}^\lambda \frac{d\mu}{(c^2+z^2-2zc\mu)^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

These are respectively equal to

$$\frac{2\pi A c^2 \delta c}{c} \int_\lambda^1 \left(P_0 + P_1 \frac{z}{c} + P_2 \frac{z^2}{c^2} + \ldots + P_i \frac{z^i}{c^i} + \ldots .\right) d\mu,$$

$$\frac{2\pi B c^2 \delta c}{c} \int_{-1}^\lambda \left(P_0 + P_1 \frac{z}{c} + P_2 \frac{z^2}{c^2} + \ldots + P_i \frac{z^i}{c^i} + \ldots .\right) d\mu,$$

at an internal point; and to

$$\frac{2\pi A c^2 \delta c}{z} \int_\lambda^1 \left(P_0 + P_1 \frac{c}{z} + \ldots + P_i \frac{c^i}{z^i} + \ldots .\right) d\mu,$$

$$\frac{2\pi B c^2 \delta c}{z} \int_{-1}^\lambda \left(P_0 + P_1 \frac{c}{z} + \ldots + P_i \frac{c^i}{z^i} + \ldots .\right) d\mu,$$

at an external point.

Now it follows from Chap. II. (Art. 23) that if i be any positive integer,

$$\int_\lambda^1 P_i d\mu = -\frac{1}{2i+1} \{P_{i+1}(\lambda) - P_{i-1}(\lambda)\},$$

whence, since $\int_{-1}^1 P_i d\mu = 0$, it follows that

$$\int_{-1}^\lambda P_i d\mu = \frac{1}{2i+1} \{P_{i+1}(\lambda) - P_{i-1}(\lambda)\}.$$

Also $$\int_\lambda^1 P_0 d\mu = 1-\lambda,\quad \int_{-1}^\lambda P_0 d\mu = 1+\lambda.$$

Hence the above expressions severally become:

For the potential at an internal point on the axis

$$\frac{2\pi c^2\delta c}{c}\Big[A(1-\lambda)+B(1+\lambda)-\frac{A-B}{3}\{P_2(\lambda)-P_0(\lambda)\}\frac{z}{c}$$
$$-\frac{A-B}{5}\{P_3(\lambda)-P_1(\lambda)\}\frac{z^2}{c^2}-\dots$$
$$-\frac{A-B}{2i+1}\{P_{i+1}(\lambda)-P_{i-1}(\lambda)\}\frac{z^i}{c^i}-\dots\Big];$$

and for the potential at an external point on the axis

$$2\pi c^2\delta c\Big[\frac{A(1-\lambda)+B(1+\lambda)}{z}-\frac{A-B}{3}\{P_2(\lambda)-P_0(\lambda)\}\frac{c}{z^2}$$
$$-\frac{A-B}{5}\{P_3(\lambda)-P_1(\lambda)\}\frac{c^2}{z^3}-\dots$$
$$-\frac{A-B}{2i+1}\{P_{i+1}(\lambda)-P_{i-1}(\lambda)\}\frac{c^i}{z^{i+1}}-\dots\Big].$$

Hence the potentials at a point situated anywhere are respectively

$$\frac{2\pi c^2\delta c}{c}\Big[\{A(1-\lambda)+B(1+\lambda)\}P_0(\mu)$$
$$-\frac{A-B}{3}\{P_2(\lambda)-P_0(\lambda)\}\frac{P_1(\mu).r}{c}$$
$$-\frac{A-B}{5}\{P_3(\lambda)-P_1(\lambda)\}\frac{P_2(\mu).r^2}{c^2}-\dots$$
$$-\frac{A-B}{2i+1}\{P_{i+1}(\lambda)-P_{i-1}(\lambda)\}\frac{P_i(\mu)r^i}{c^i}-\dots\Big],$$

at an internal point;

and

$$2\pi c^2\delta c\left[\{A(1-\lambda)+B(1+\lambda)\}\frac{P_0(\mu)}{r}\right.$$

$$-\frac{A-B}{3}\{P_2(\lambda)-P_0(\lambda)\}\frac{P_1(\mu)c}{r^2}$$

$$-\frac{A-B}{5}\{P_3(\lambda)-P_1(\lambda)\}\frac{P_2(\mu)c^2}{r^3}-\ldots\ldots$$

$$\left.-\frac{A-B}{2i+1}\{P_{i+1}(\lambda)-P_{i-1}(\lambda)\}\frac{P_i(\mu)c^i}{r^{i+1}}-\ldots\ldots\right]$$

at an external point.

Now, if we inquire what will be the potential for the following distribution of density,

$$\tfrac{1}{2}[A(1-\lambda)+B(1+\lambda)-(A-B)\{P_2(\lambda)-P_0(\lambda)\}P_1(\mu)$$

$$-(A-B)\{P_3(\lambda)-P_1(\lambda)\}P_2(\mu)-\ldots$$

$$-(A-B)\{P_{i+1}(\lambda)-P_{i-1}(\lambda)\}P_i(\mu)-\ldots],$$

we see by Art. 6 that it will be exactly the same, both at an internal and for an external point, as that above investigated for the shell made up of two parts, whose densities are A and B respectively.

But it is known that there is one, and only one, distribution of attracting matter over a given surface, which will produce a specified potential at every point, both external and internal. Hence the above expression must represent exactly the same distribution of density. That is, writing the above series in a slightly different form, the expression

$$\frac{A+B}{2}-\frac{A-B}{2}\left[\lambda+\{P_2(\lambda)-P_0(\lambda)\}P_1(\mu)\right.$$

$$+\{P_3(\lambda)-P_1(\lambda)\}P_2(\mu)+\ldots$$

$$\left.\ldots+\{P_{i+1}(\lambda)-P_{i-1}(\lambda)\}P_i(\mu)+\ldots\right]$$

is equal to A, for all values of μ from 1 to λ, and to B for all values of μ from λ to -1.

13. By a similar process, any other discontinuous function, whose values are given for all values of μ from 1 to -1, may be expressed. Suppose, for instance, we wish to express a function which is equal to A from $\mu=1$ to $\mu=\lambda_1$, to B from $\mu=\lambda_1$ to $\mu=\lambda_2$, and to C from $\mu=\lambda_2$ to $\mu=-1$. This will be obtained by adding the two series

$$\frac{A-B}{2}-\frac{A-B}{2}[\lambda_1+\{P_2(\lambda_1)-P_0(\lambda_1)\}P_1(\mu)+\dots$$
$$+\{P_{i+1}(\lambda_1)-P_{i-1}(\lambda_1)\}P_i(\mu)+\dots],$$

$$\frac{B+C}{2}-\frac{B-C}{2}[\lambda_2+\{P_2(\lambda_2)-P_0(\lambda_2)\}P_1(\mu)+\dots$$
$$+\{P_{i+1}(\lambda_2)-P_{i-1}(\lambda_2)\}P_i(\mu)+\dots].$$

For the former is equal to $A-B$ from $\mu=1$ to $\mu=\lambda_1$, and to 0 from $\mu=\lambda_1$ to $\mu=-1$; and the latter is equal to B from $\mu=1$ to $\mu=\lambda_2$, and to C from $\mu=\lambda_2$ to $\mu=-1$.

By supposing A and C each $=0$, and $B=1$, we deduce a series which is equal to 1 for all values of μ from $\mu=\lambda_1$ to $\mu=\lambda_2$, and zero for all other values. This will be

$$\frac{1}{2}[\lambda_1-\lambda_2+\{\overline{P_2(\lambda_1)-P_2(\lambda_2)}-\overline{P_0(\lambda_1)-P_0(\lambda_2)}\}P_1(\mu)+\dots$$
$$+\{\overline{P_{i+1}(\lambda_1)-P_{i+1}(\lambda_2)}-\overline{P_{i-1}(\lambda_1)-P_{i-1}(\lambda_2)}\}P_i(\mu)+\dots].$$

This may be verified by direct investigation of the potential of the portion of a homogeneous spherical shell, of density unity, comprised between two parallel planes, distant respectively $c\lambda_1$ and $c\lambda_2$ from the centre of the spherical shell.

14. In the case in which λ_1 and λ_2 are indefinitely nearly equal to each other, let $\lambda_2=\lambda$, and $\lambda_1=\lambda+d\lambda$. We then have, ultimately,

$$P_i(\lambda_1)-P_i(\lambda_2)=\frac{dP_i(\lambda)}{d\lambda}d\lambda,$$

Hence $\overline{P_{i+1}(\lambda_1)-P_{i+1}(\lambda_2)}-\overline{P_{i-1}(\lambda_1)-P_{i-1}(\lambda_2)}$

$$=\left\{\frac{dP_{i+1}(\lambda)}{d\lambda}-\frac{dP_{i-1}(\lambda)}{d\lambda}\right\}d\lambda$$

$$=(2i+1)P_i(\lambda)d\lambda.$$

Hence the series

$$\frac{d\lambda}{2}\{1+3P_1(\lambda)P_1(\mu)+5P_2(\lambda)P_2(\mu)+\dots$$
$$+(2i+1)\,P_i(\lambda)P_i(\mu)+\dots\}$$

is equal to 1 when $\mu=\lambda$ (or, more strictly, when μ has any value from λ to $\lambda+d\lambda$) and is equal to 0 for all other values of μ.

not quite t [illegible] p. 34 [illegible]

We hence infer that

$$1+3P_1(\lambda)P_1(\mu)+\dots+(2i+1)P_i(\lambda)P_i(\mu)+\dots$$

is infinite when $\mu=\lambda$, and zero for all other values of μ.

15. Representing the series

$$\tfrac{1}{2}\{1+3P_1(\lambda)P_1(\mu)+\dots+(2i+1)P_i(\lambda)P_i(\mu)+\dots\}$$

by $\phi(\lambda)$ for the moment, we see that $\rho\phi(\lambda)d\lambda$ is equal to ρ when $\mu=\lambda$, and to zero for all other values. Hence the expression

$$\{\rho_1\phi(\lambda_1)+\rho_2\phi(\lambda_2)+\dots\}d\lambda$$

is equal to ρ_1 when $\mu=\lambda_1$, to ρ_2 when $\mu=\lambda_2\dots$ Supposing now that $\lambda_1, \lambda_2\dots$ are a series of values varying continuously from 1 to -1, we see that this expression becomes

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\rho\phi(\lambda)d\lambda,$$

ρ being any function of λ, continuous or discontinuous. Hence, writing $\phi(\lambda)$ at length, we see that

$$\frac{1}{2}\left\{\int_{-1}^{1}\rho d\lambda+3P_1(\mu)\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_1(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right.$$
$$\left.+(2i+1)P_i(\mu)\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_i(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right\}$$

is equal, for all values of μ from -1 to $+1$, to the same function of μ that ρ is of λ.

16. The same conclusion may be arrived at as follows:

The potential of a spherical shell, whose density is ρ, and volume U, at any point on the axis of z, is

$$\frac{U}{2}\int_{-1}^{1}\frac{\rho d\lambda}{(c^2+z^2-2\lambda cz)^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

which is equal to $$\frac{U}{2c}\left\{\int_{-1}^{1}\rho d\lambda+\frac{z}{c}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_1(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{z^i}{c^i}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_i(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right\},$$

for an internal point,

and to $$\frac{U}{2}\left\{\frac{1}{z}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho d\lambda+\frac{c}{z^2}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_1(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{c^i}{z^{i+1}}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_i(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right\},$$

for an external point.

It hence follows that the potential, at a point situated anywhere, is

$$\frac{U}{2c}\left\{\int_{-1}^{1}\rho d\lambda+\frac{P_1(\mu)\,r}{c}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_1(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{P_i(\mu)r^i}{c^i}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_i(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right\},$$

for an internal point,

and to $$\frac{U}{2}\left\{\frac{1}{r}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho d\lambda+\frac{P_1(\mu)c}{r^2}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_1(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{P_i(\mu)c^i}{r^{i+1}}\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_i(\lambda)d\lambda+\dots\right\},$$

for an external point.

And these expressions are respectively equal to those for the potentials, at an internal and external point respectively, for matter distributed according to the following law of density:

$$\frac{1}{2}\left\{\int_{-1}^{1}\rho d\lambda + 3P_1(\mu)\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_1(\lambda)d\lambda + \ldots\right.$$
$$\left. + (2i+1)P_i(\mu)\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_i(\lambda)d\lambda + \ldots\right\}.$$

It will be observed, in applying this formula, that if ρ be a discontinuous function of λ, each of the expressions of the form $\int_{-1}^{1}\rho P_i(\lambda)d\lambda$ will be the sum of the results of a series of integrations, each integration being taken through a series of values of λ, for which ρ varies continuously.

CHAPTER IV.

SPHERICAL HARMONICS IN GENERAL. TESSERAL AND SECTORIAL HARMONICS. ZONAL HARMONICS WITH THEIR AXIS IN ANY POSITION. POTENTIAL OF A SOLID NEARLY SPHERICAL IN FORM.

1. We have hitherto discussed those solutions of the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$ which are symmetrical about the axis of z, or in other words, those solutions of the equivalent equation in polar co-ordinates which are independent of ϕ. We propose, in the present Chapter, to consider the forms of spherical harmonics in general, understanding by a Solid Spherical Harmonic of the i^{th} degree a rational integral homogeneous function of x, y, z, of the i^{th} degree which satisfies the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, and by a Surface Spherical Harmonic of the i^{th} degree the quotient obtained by dividing a Solid Spherical Harmonic by $(x^2 + y^2 + z^2)^{\frac{i}{2}}$. Such an expression, as we see by writing $x = r \sin\theta \cos\phi$, $y = r \sin\theta \sin\phi$, $z = r\cos\theta$, will be of the i^{th} degree in $\sin\theta\cos\phi$, $\sin\theta\sin\phi$, $\cos\theta$; and will satisfy the differential equation in Y_i,

$$\frac{1}{\sin\theta}\frac{d}{d\theta}\left(\sin\theta\frac{dY_i}{d\theta}\right) + \frac{1}{\sin^2\theta}\frac{d^2Y_i}{d\phi^2} + i(i+1)Y_i = 0,$$

or, writing μ for $\cos\theta$,

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dY_i}{d\mu}\right\} + \frac{1}{1-\mu^2}\frac{d^2Y_i}{d\phi^2} + i(i+1)Y_i = 0.$$

It will be convenient, before proceeding to investigate the algebraical forms of these expressions, to discuss some of their simpler physical properties.

2. We will then proceed to shew how spherical harmonics may be employed to determine the potential, and

consequently the attraction, of a spherical shell of indefinitely small thickness.

We will first establish an important theorem, connecting the potential of such a shell on an external point with that on a corresponding internal point. The theorem is as follows:

If O *be the centre of such a shell,* c *its radius,* P *any internal point,* P′ *an external point, so situated that* P′ *lies on* OP *produced, and that* OP . OP′ = c², *and if* OP = r, OP′ = r′, *then the potential of the shell at* P *is to its potential at* P′ *as* c *to* r, *or* (*which is the same thing*) *as* r′ *to* c.

For, let A be the point where OP' meets the surface of the sphere, Q any other point of its surface. Then, by a known geometrical theorem,

$$QP : QP' :: AP : AP' :: c - r : r' - c.$$

And $$\frac{c-r}{r'-c} = \frac{cr - r^2}{rr' - cr} = \frac{cr - r^2}{c^2 - cr} = \frac{r}{c} = \frac{c}{r'}.$$

Again, considering the element of the shell in the immediate neighbourhood of Q, its potential at P is to its potential at P' as QP' is to QP, that is, as c to r, or (which is the same thing) as r' to c, which ratio, being independent of the position of Q, must be true for every element of the spherical shell, and therefore for the whole shell. Hence the proposition is proved.

3. Now, suppose the law of density of the shell to be such that its potential at any internal point is $F(\mu, \phi)\,\frac{r^i}{c^i}$.

Then $F(\mu, \phi)\,\frac{r^i}{c^i}$ must be a solid harmonic of the degree i. Hence $F(\mu, \phi)$ must be a surface harmonic of the degree i. Let us represent it by Y_i.

By the proposition just proved, the potential at any external point, distant r' from the centre, must be

$$Y_i\,\frac{c^{i+1}}{r'^{\,i+1}}.$$

Hence, the component of the attraction of the sphere on the internal point measured in the direction from the point inwards, i.e. towards the centre of the sphere, is

$$-i\,Y_i\,\frac{r^{i-1}}{c^i}.$$

And the component in the same direction of the attraction on the external point, measured inwards, is

$$(i+1)\,Y_i\,\frac{c^i}{r'^{i+1}}.$$

Now suppose the two points to lie on the same line passing through the centre of the sphere, and to be both indefinitely close to the surface of the sphere, so that r and r' are each indefinitely nearly equal to c.

And the attraction on the external point exceeds the attraction on the internal point by

$$(2i+1)\,\frac{Y_i}{c}.$$

Now, supposing the shell to be divided into two parts, by a plane passing through the internal point perpendicular to the line joining it with the centre, we see that the attraction of the larger part of the shell on the two points will be ultimately the same, while the component attractions of the smaller portions, in the direction above considered, will be equal in magnitude and opposite in direction. Hence the difference between these components, viz. $(2i+1)\frac{Y_i}{c}$, will be equal to twice the component attraction of the smaller portion in the direction of the line joining the two points. But if ρ_i be the density of the shell, δc its thickness, this component attraction is $2\pi\rho_i\delta c$.

Hence $$(2i+1)\,\frac{Y_i}{c}=4\pi\rho_i\delta c,$$

or $$\rho_i=\frac{2i+1}{4\pi c\delta c}\,Y_i.$$

And, if σ_i be the corresponding surface density,

$$\sigma_i = \frac{2i+1}{4c} Y_i.$$

It hence follows that *if the potential of a spherical shell, of indefinitely small thickness, be a surface harmonic, its potential at any internal point will be proportional to the corresponding solid harmonic of positive degree, and its potential at any external point will be proportional to the corresponding solid harmonic of negative degree.*

That is, the proposition proved for zonal harmonics in Chap. III. Art. 6, is now extended to spherical harmonics in general.

4. *The spherical harmonic of the degree* i *will involve* 2i + 1 *arbitrary constants.*

For the solid spherical harmonic, $r^i Y_i$, being a rational integral function of x, y, z of the i^{th} degree, will consist of $\frac{(i+1)(i+2)}{2}$ terms. Now the expression $\nabla^2 V$, being a rational integral function of x, y, z of the degree $i-2$, will consist of $\frac{(i-1)i}{2}$ terms; and the condition that it must be $=0$ for all values of x, y, z, will give rise to $\frac{(i-1)i}{2}$ relations among the $\frac{(i+1)(i+2)}{2}$ coefficients of these terms, leaving $\frac{(i+1)(i+2)}{2} - \frac{(i-1)i}{2}$, or $2i+1$, independent coefficients.

5. We proceed to shew how the spherical harmonic of the degree i may be arranged in a series of terms, each of which may be deduced by differentiation from the Zonal Harmonic symmetrical about the axis of z. The solid zonal harmonic, which, in accordance with the notation already employed, is represented by $r^i P_i(\mu)$, is a function of z and r of the degree i, satisfying the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, or $\frac{d^2V}{dx^2} + \frac{d^2V}{dy^2} + \frac{d^2V}{dz^2} = 0$.

Now, if we denote this expression by $P_i(z)$, we see that since it is a function of z and r, it is a function of the distance (z) from a certain plane passing through the origin, and of the distance (r) from the origin. Further, if we write for z the distance from any other plane passing through the origin, leaving r unaltered, the equation $\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}=0$ will continue to be satisfied.

Now $z+\alpha(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)$, α being any quantity whatever, represents the distance from a certain plane passing through the origin, since in this expression, the sum of the squares of the coefficients of z, x, y is equal to unity. Hence $P_i\{z+\alpha(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)\}$ is a solid zonal harmonic of the degree i, its axis being the imaginary line $\frac{x}{\alpha}=\frac{y}{\alpha\sqrt{-1}}=z$. Therefore the equation

$$\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}=0,$$

is satisfied by $V=P_i\{z+\alpha(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)\}$, that is, expanding by Taylor's Theorem, it is satisfied by

$$P_i(z)+\alpha(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)\frac{dP_i(z)}{dz}+\frac{\alpha^2}{1.2}(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)^2\frac{d^2P_i(z)}{dz^2}+\dots$$
$$+\frac{\alpha^i(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)^i}{1.2\dots i}\frac{d^iP_i(z)}{dz^i},$$

for all values of α.

Hence, since the equation in V is linear, it follows that it is satisfied by each term separately, or that, besides $P_i(z)$ itself, each of the i expressions,

$$(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)\frac{dP_i(z)}{dz},\ (x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)^2\frac{d^2P_i(z)}{dz^2},\ \dots(x+\sqrt{-1}\,y)^i\frac{d^iP_i(z)}{dz^i},$$

satisfies the equation $\nabla=0$.

By similar reasoning we may shew that each of the i expressions,

$$(x-\sqrt{-1}\,y)\frac{dP_i(z)}{dz},\ (x-\sqrt{-1}\,y)^2\frac{d^2P_i(z)}{dz^2},\ \dots(x-\sqrt{-1}\,y)^i\frac{d^iP_i(z)}{dz^i},$$

satisfies the same equation.

Now each of the $2i$ solutions, thus obtained, is imaginary. But the sum of any two or more of them, or the result obtained by multiplying any two or more by any arbitrary quantities, and adding the results together, will also be a solution of the equation. Hence, adding each term of the first series to the corresponding term of the second, we obtain a series of i real solutions of the equation. Another such series may be obtained by subtracting each term of the second series from the corresponding term of the first, and dividing by $\sqrt{-1}$. We have thus obtained (including the original term $P_i(z)$) a series of $2i+1$ independent solutions of the given equation, which will be the $2i+1$ independent solid harmonics of the degree i.

6. We may deduce the surface harmonics from these by writing $r\sin\theta\cos\phi$ for x, $r\sin\theta\sin\phi$ for y, $r\cos\theta$ for z, and dividing by r^i. Then, putting $\cos\theta=\mu$, and observing that $P_i(z)=r^iP_i(\mu)$, $\frac{dP_i(z)}{dz}=r^i\frac{dP_i(\mu)}{d\mu}\ldots$ we obtain the following series of $2i+1$ solutions:

$$P_i(\mu),$$

$$\cos\phi\sin\theta\frac{dP_i(\mu)}{d\mu},\ \cos2\phi\sin^2\theta\frac{d^2P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^2},\ \ldots\cos i\phi\sin^i\theta\frac{d^iP_i(\mu)}{d\mu^i},$$

$$\sin\phi\sin\theta\frac{dP_i(\mu)}{d\mu},\ \sin2\phi\sin^2\theta\frac{d^2P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^2},\ \ldots\sin i\phi\sin^i\theta\frac{d^iP_i(\mu)}{d\mu^i}.$$

Expressions of the form

$$C\cos\sigma\phi\sin^\sigma\theta\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma},$$

or

$$S\sin\sigma\phi\sin^\sigma\theta\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma},$$

or their equivalents,

$$C\cos\sigma\phi\,(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma},$$

$$S\sin\sigma\phi\,(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma},$$

(C and S denoting any quantities independent of θ and ϕ) are called Tesseral Surface Harmonics of the degree i and order σ. The particular forms assumed by them when $\sigma = i$ are called Sectorial Surface Harmonics of the degree i. It will be observed that, since $\frac{d^i P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^i}$ is a numerical constant, Sectorial Harmonics only involve θ in the form

$$\sin^i\theta, \text{ or } (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{i}{2}}.$$

The product obtained by multiplying a Tesseral or Sectorial Surface Harmonic of the degree i by r^i (that is, the expression directly obtained in Art. 5) is called a Tesseral or Sectorial Solid Harmonic of the degree i.

7. We shall denote the factor of a Tesseral or Sectorial Harmonic which is a function of θ, that is $\sin^\sigma\theta\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma}$, or $(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma}$, by the symbol $T_i^{(\sigma)}$, or, when it is necessary to particularize the quantity of which it is a function, by $T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu)$ or $T_i^{(\sigma)}(\cos\theta)$.

It will be convenient, for the purpose of comparison with the forms of Tesseral Harmonics given in the *Mécanique Céleste*, and elsewhere, to obtain $T_i^{(\sigma)}$ in a completely developed form.

Now, since $P_i(\mu) = \frac{1}{2^i.1.2.3\ldots i}\cdot\frac{d^i(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^i}$, we see that

$$\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma} = \frac{1}{2^i.1.2.3\ldots i}\cdot\frac{d^{i+\sigma}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}}$$

$$= \frac{1}{2^i.1.2.3\ldots i}\frac{d^{i+\sigma}}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}}\left\{\mu^{2i} - \frac{i}{1}\mu^{2i-2} + \frac{i(i-1)}{1.2}\mu^{2i-4} - \ldots\right\}.$$

Now $\frac{d^{i+\sigma}}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}}\left\{\mu^{2i} - \frac{i}{1}\mu^{2i-2} + \frac{i(i-1)}{1.2}\mu^{2i-4} - \ldots\right\}$

$= 2i(2i-1)\ldots(i-\sigma+1)\mu^{i-\sigma}$

$$-\frac{i}{1}(2i-2)(2i-3)\dots(i-\sigma-1)\,\mu^{i-\sigma-2}$$

$$+\frac{i(i-1)}{1\,.\,2}(2i-4)(2i-5)\dots(i-\sigma-3)\,\mu^{i-\sigma-4}$$

$$-\dots\dots$$

$$=2i(2i-1)\dots(i-\sigma+1)\left\{\mu^{i-\sigma}-\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)}{2\,.\,2i-1}\mu^{i-\sigma-2}\right.$$

$$\left.+\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)(i-\sigma-2)(i-\sigma-3)}{2\,.\,4\,.\,(2i-1)(2i-3)}\mu^{i-\sigma-4}-\dots\right\}.$$

And therefore

$$T_i^{(\sigma)}=\frac{2i(2i-1)\dots(i-\sigma+1)}{2^i\,.\,1\,.\,2\,.\,3\dots i}(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\left\{\mu^{i-\sigma}-\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)}{2(2i-1)}\mu^{i-\sigma-2}\right.$$

$$\left.+\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)(i-\sigma-2)(i-\sigma-3)}{2.4\,(2i-1)(2i-3)}\mu^{i-\sigma-4}-\dots\right\}.$$

The form given by Laplace for a Tesseral Surface Harmonic of the degree i and order σ is (see *Mécanique Céleste*, Liv. 3, Chap. 2, pp. 40—47)

$$A(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\left\{\mu^{i-\sigma}-\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)}{2(2i-1)}\mu^{i-\sigma-2}+\dots\right\}\cos\sigma\phi,$$

A being a quantity independent of θ and ϕ. The factor of this, involving μ, is denoted by Thomson and Tait (*Natural Philosophy*, Vol. 1, p. 149) by the symbol $\Theta_i^{(\sigma)}$. Thomson and Tait also employ a symbol $\vartheta_i^{(\sigma)}$, adopted by Maxwell in his Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism, Vol. 1, p. 164, which is equal to

$$2^\sigma\frac{1\,.\,2\dots\sigma}{(i+\sigma)(i+\sigma-1)\dots(i-\sigma+1)}(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i(\mu)}{d\mu^\sigma},$$

or $$2^\sigma\frac{1\,.\,2\dots\sigma}{(i+\sigma)(i+\sigma-1)\dots(i-\sigma+1)}T_i^{(\sigma)}.$$

Heine represents the expression

$$(\mu^2-1)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\left\{\mu^{i-\sigma}-\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)}{2(2i-1)}\mu^{i-\sigma-2}\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)(i-\sigma-2)(i-\sigma-3)}{2.4.(2i-1)(2i-3)}\mu^{i-\sigma-4}-\dots\right\},$$

or $(-1)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\,\Theta_i^{(\sigma)}$, by the symbol $P_\sigma^i(\mu)$, and calls these expressions by the name *Zugeordnete Functionen Erster Art* (*Handbuch der Kugelfunctionen*, pp. 117, 118) which Todhunter translates by the term "Associated Functions of the First Kind," which we shall adopt.

Heine also represents the series

$$\mu^{i-\sigma}-\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)}{2(2i-1)}\mu^{i-\sigma-2}$$
$$+\frac{(i-\sigma)(i-\sigma-1)(i-\sigma-2)(i-\sigma-3)}{2.4(2i-1)(2i-3)}\mu^{i-\sigma-4},$$

by the symbol $\mathfrak{P}_\sigma^i(\mu)$, (p. 117).

The several expressions, $T_i^{(\sigma)}$, $\Theta_i^{(\sigma)}$, $\mathfrak{S}_i^{(\sigma)}$, P_σ^i, $\mathfrak{P}_\sigma^i$, are connected together as follows;

$$\frac{2^i.1.2.3\dots i}{2i(2i-1)\dots(i-\sigma+1)}T_i^{(\sigma)}=\Theta_i^{(\sigma)}$$
$$=\frac{2^{i-\sigma}i(i-1)\dots(\sigma+1)}{(i+\sigma+1)(i+\sigma+2)\dots2i}\mathfrak{S}_i^{(\sigma)}=(-1)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}P_\sigma^i=(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\mathfrak{P}_\sigma^i.$$

8. It has been already remarked that the roots of the equation $P_i=0$ are all real. It follows also that those of the equations $\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}=0$, $\frac{d^2P}{d\mu^2}=0$.,. are real also. Hence we may arrive at the following conclusions, concerning the curves, traced on a sphere, which result from our putting any one of these series of spherical harmonics $=0$.

By putting a zonal harmonic $=0$, we obtain i small circles, whose planes are parallel to one another, perpendicular to the axis of the zonal harmonic, and symmetrically situated with respect to the diametral plane, perpendicular to this axis. If i be an odd number this diametral plane itself becomes one of the series.

By putting the tesseral harmonic of the order $\sigma=0$, we obtain $i-\sigma$ small circles, situated as before, and σ great circles, determined by the equation $\cos\sigma\phi=0$, or $\sin\sigma\phi=0$, as the case may be, their planes all intersecting in the axis of the system of harmonics, the angle between the planes of any two consecutive great circles being $\frac{\pi}{\sigma}$.

By putting the sectorial harmonic $=0$, we obtain i great circles, whose planes all intersect in the axis of the system, the angle between any two consecutive planes being $\frac{\pi}{i}$.

9. The tesseral harmonic may be regarded from another point of view. Suppose it is required to determine a solid harmonic of the degree i, and of the form $Y_i r^i$, such that Y_i shall be the product of a function of μ, and of a function of ϕ, which functions we will denote by the symbols M_i, Φ_i, respectively. The differential equation, to which this will lead, is

$$i(i+1)\,M_i\Phi_i+\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dM_i}{d\mu}\right\}\Phi_i+\frac{M_i}{1-\mu^2}\frac{d^2\Phi_i}{d\phi^2}=0.$$

Now this will be satisfied, if we make M_i and Φ_i satisfy the following two equations:

$$i(i+1)\,M_i+\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dM_i}{d\mu}\right\}=\frac{\sigma^2}{1-\mu^2}M_i,$$

$$\frac{d^2\Phi_i}{d\phi^2}=-\sigma^2\Phi_i.$$

The latter equation gives

$$\Phi_i=C\cos\sigma\phi+C'\sin\sigma\phi.$$

And, taking σ as an integer, positive or negative, the former is satisfied by $M_i = T_i^{(\sigma)}$, i.e. $(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\left(\frac{d}{d\mu}\right)^{i+\sigma}(1-\mu^2)^i$, as we proceed to prove.

We know that

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\right\}+i(i+1)P_i=0.$$

Differentiate σ times, and we get

$$\frac{d^{\sigma+1}}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\right\}+i(i+1)\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}=0;$$

whence, by Leibnitz's Theorem,

$$(1-\mu^2)\frac{d^{\sigma+2}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+2}}-2(\sigma+1)\mu\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}-(\sigma+1)\sigma\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}$$
$$+i(i+1)\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}=0,$$

or

$$(1-\mu^2)\frac{d^{\sigma+2}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+2}}-2(\sigma+1)\mu\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}+(i-\sigma)(i+\sigma+1)\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}=0,$$

and, multiplying by $(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}$,

$$(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}+1}\frac{d^{\sigma+2}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+2}}-2(\sigma+1)\mu(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}$$
$$+(i-\sigma)(i+\sigma+1)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}=0\ \ldots\ (1).$$

Now, putting $\quad (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}=T_i^{(\sigma)}$,

we get

$$\frac{dT_i^{(\sigma)}}{d\mu}=(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}-\sigma\mu(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}-1}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma};$$

$$\therefore\ (1-\mu^2)\frac{dT_i^{(\sigma)}}{d\mu}=(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}+1}\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}-\sigma\mu(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma},$$

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dT_i^{(\sigma)}}{d\mu}\right\}=(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}+1}\frac{d^{\sigma+2}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+2}}$$

$$-2(\sigma+1)\mu(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}-\sigma\left\{(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}-\sigma\mu^2(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}-1}\right\}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}$$

$$=(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}+1}\frac{d^{\sigma+2}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+2}}-2(\sigma+1)\mu(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}$$

$$-\left\{\sigma(\sigma+1)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}-\sigma^2(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}-1}\right\}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}.$$

And $$i(i+1)T_i^{(\sigma)}=i(i+1)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma};$$

$$\therefore\ \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dT_i^{(\sigma)}}{d\mu}\right\}+i(i+1)T_i^{(\sigma)}$$

$$=(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}+1}\frac{d^{\sigma+2}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+2}}-2(\sigma+1)\mu(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^{\sigma+1}P_i}{d\mu^{\sigma+1}}$$

$$+(i-\sigma)(i+\sigma+1)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}+\sigma^2(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}-1}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}$$

$$=\sigma^2(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}-1}\frac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}\text{ by (1)}$$

$$=\frac{\sigma^2}{1-\mu^2}T_i^{(\sigma)}.$$

Hence the equation above given for M_i is satisfied by $M_i=T_i^{(\sigma)}$, and the equation in Y_i is satisfied by

$$Y_i=CT_i^{(\sigma)}\cos\sigma\phi+C'T_i^{(\sigma)}\sin\sigma\phi.$$

10. In Chap. II. Art. 10 we have established the fundamental property of Zonal Harmonics, that if i and m be two unequal positive integers, $\int_{-1}^{1}P_iP_m d\mu=0$. This is a particular case of the general theorem that if Y_i, Y_m be two surface harmonics of the degrees i and m respectively,

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_0^{2\pi}Y_iY_m d\mu d\phi=0.$$

For, let V_i, V_m be the corresponding solid harmonics, so that $V_i = r^i Y_i$, $V_m = r^m Y_m$. Then, by the fundamental property of potential functions, we have at every point at which no attracting matter is situated,

$$\frac{d^2 V_i}{dx^2} + \frac{d^2 V_i}{dy^2} + \frac{d^2 V_i}{dz^2} = 0, \quad \frac{d^2 V_m}{dx^2} + \frac{d^2 V_m}{dy^2} + \frac{d^2 V_m}{dz^2} = 0,$$

and therefore

$$V_i \left(\frac{d^2 V_m}{dx^2} + \frac{d^2 V_m}{dy^2} + \frac{d^2 V_m}{dz^2}\right) - V_m \left(\frac{d^2 V_i}{dx^2} + \frac{d^2 V_i}{dy^2} + \frac{d^2 V_i}{dz^2}\right) = 0,$$

or, in accordance with our notation, $V_i \nabla^2 V_m - V_m \nabla^2 V_i = 0$.

Now, integrate this expression throughout the whole space comprised within a sphere whose centre is the origin and radius a, a being so chosen that this sphere contains no attracting matter. We then have

$$\iiint (V_i \nabla^2 V_m - V_m \nabla^2 V_i)\, dx\, dy\, dz = 0.$$

But also, when the integration extends over all space comprised within any closed surface, we have

$$\iiint (V_i \nabla^2 V_m - V_m \nabla^2 V_i)\, dx\, dy\, dz = \iint \left(V_i \frac{dV_m}{dn} - V_m \frac{dV_i}{dn}\right) dS = 0,$$

dS denoting an element of the bounding surface, and $\frac{d}{dn}$ differentiation in the direction of the normal at any point.

Now, in the present case, the bounding surface being a sphere of radius a, and V_i, V_m homogeneous functions of the degrees i, m, respectively,

$$dS = a^2 d\mu d\phi, \quad \frac{dV_i}{dn} = ia^{i-1} Y_i, \quad \frac{dV_m}{dn} = ma^{m-1} Y_m,$$

and, the integration being extended all over the surface of the sphere, the limits of μ are -1 and 1, those of ϕ, 0 and 2π. Hence

$$\iint \left(V_i \frac{dV_m}{dn} - V_m \frac{dV_i}{dn}\right) dS = (m - i)\, a^{i+m+1} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2\pi} Y_i Y_m d\mu d\phi,$$

whence, *if* m − i *be not* = 0,

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} Y_i Y_m d\mu d\phi = 0.$$

The value of $\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} Y_i^2 d\mu d\phi$ will be investigated hereafter.

11. We may hence prove that *if a function of μ and ϕ can be developed in a series of surface harmonics, such development is possible in only one way.*

For suppose, if possible, that there are two such developments, so that

$$F(\mu, \phi) = Y_0 + Y_1 + \dots + Y_i + \dots$$

and also

$$F(\mu, \phi) = Y_0' + Y_1' + \dots + Y_i' + \dots$$

Then subtracting, we have

$$0 = Y_0 - Y_0' + Y_1 - Y_1' + \dots + Y_i - Y_i' + \dots \text{ identically.}$$

Now, each of the expressions $Y_0 - Y_0'$, $Y_1 - Y_1' \dots Y_i - Y_i'$ being the difference of two surface harmonics of the degree 0, 1, ... i ... is itself a surface harmonic of the degree 0, 1, ... i .... Denote these expressions for shortness by Z_0, $Z_1 \dots Z_i \dots$, so that

$$0 = Z_0 + Z_1 + \dots + Z_i + \dots \text{ identically.}$$

Then, multiplying by Z_i and integrating all over the surface of the sphere, we have

$$0 = \int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} Z_i^2 d\mu d\phi.$$

That is, the sum of an infinite number of essentially positive quantities is = 0. This can only take place when each of the quantities is separately = 0. Hence Z_i is identically = 0, or $Y_i' = Y_i$, and therefore the two developments are identical.

We have not assumed here that such a development is always possible. That it is so, will be shewn hereafter.

12. By referring to the expression for a surface harmonic given in Art. 4, we see that each of the Tesseral and Sectorial Harmonics involves $(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, or some power of $(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, as a factor, and therefore is equal to 0 when $\mu = \pm 1$. From this it follows that when $\mu = \pm 1$, the value of the Surface Harmonic is independent of ϕ, or that if $Y(\mu, \phi)$ represent a general surface harmonic, $Y(\pm 1, \phi)$ is independent of ϕ, and may therefore be written as $Y(\pm 1)$. Or $Y(1)$ is the value of $Y(\mu, \phi)$ at the pole of the zonal harmonic $P_i(\mu)$, $Y(-1)$ at the other extremity of the axis of $P_i(\mu)$.

We may now prove that

$$\int_0^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi = 2\pi Y_i(1) P_i(\mu).$$

For, recurring to the fundamental equation,

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dY_i}{d\mu}\right\} + \frac{1}{1-\mu^2}\frac{d^2 Y_i}{d\phi^2} + i(i+1)Y_i = 0.$$

Now, if we integrate this equation with respect to ϕ, between the limits 0 and 2π, we see that, since

$$\int \frac{d^2 Y_i}{d\phi^2} d\phi = \frac{dY_i}{d\phi},$$

and the value of Y_i only involves ϕ under the form of cosines or sines of ϕ and its multiples, and therefore the values of $\frac{dY_i}{d\phi}$ are the same at both limits, it follows that

$$\int_0^{2\pi} \frac{d^2 Y_i}{d\phi^2} d\phi = 0.$$

Hence

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\left(\int_0^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi\right)\right\} + i(i+1)\left(\int_0^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi\right) = 0.$$

Hence $\int_0^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi$ is a function of μ which satisfies the fundamental equation for a zonal harmonic, and we therefore have

$$\int_0^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi = CP_i(\mu),$$

C being a constant, as yet unknown.

To determine C, put $\mu=1$, then by the remark just made, Y_i becomes $Y_i(1)$, and is independent of ϕ. Hence, when $\mu=1$, $\int_0^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi = 2\pi Y_i(1)$. Also $P_i(\mu)=1$. We have therefore

$$2\pi Y_i(1) = C,$$

$$\therefore \int_0^{2\pi} Y_i d\phi = 2\pi Y_i(1) P_i(\mu).$$

It follows from this that

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_0^{2\pi} P_i Y_i d\mu d\phi = \frac{4\pi}{2i+1} Y_i(1).$$

13. We may now enquire what will be the value of

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_0^{2\pi} Y_i Z_i d\mu d\phi,$$

Y_i, Z_i being two general surface harmonics of the degree i. Suppose each to be arranged in a series consisting of the zonal harmonic P_i whose axis is the axis of z, and the system of tesseral and sectorial harmonics deduced from it. Let us represent them as follows:

$$\begin{aligned}
Y_i = {} & AP_i \\
& + C_1 T_i^{(1)} \cos\phi + C_2 T_i^{(2)} \cos 2\phi + \ldots + C_\sigma T_i^{(\sigma)} \cos\sigma\phi + \ldots \\
& \qquad + C_i T_i^{(i)} \cos i\phi \\
& + S_1 T_i^{(1)} \sin\phi + S_2 T_i^{(2)} \sin 2\phi + \ldots + S_\sigma T_i^{(\sigma)} \sin\sigma\phi + \ldots \\
& \qquad + S_i T_i^{(i)} \sin i\phi;
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
Z_i = {} & aP_i \\
& + c_1 T_i^{(1)} \cos\phi + c_2 T_i^{(2)} \cos 2\phi + \ldots + c_\sigma T_i^{(\sigma)} \cos\sigma\phi + \ldots \\
& \qquad c_\sigma T_i^{(i)} \cos i\phi \\
& + s_1 T_i^{(1)} \sin\phi + s_2 T_i^{(2)} \sin 2\phi + \ldots + s_\sigma T_i^{(\sigma)} \sin\sigma\phi + \ldots \\
& \qquad + s_\sigma T_i^{(i)} \sin i\phi.
\end{aligned}$$

Hence the product $Y_i Z_i$ will consist of a series of terms, in which ϕ will enter under the form $\cos\sigma\phi\cos\sigma'\phi$, or $\cos\sigma\phi\sin\sigma'\phi$. This expression when integrated between the limits 0 and 2π vanishes in all cases, except when $\sigma' = \sigma$ and the expression consequently becomes equal to $\cos^2 \sigma\phi$, or $\sin^2 \sigma\phi$. In these cases we know that, σ being any positive integer,

$$\int_0^{2\pi} \cos^2 \sigma\phi \, d\phi = \int_0^{2\pi} \sin^2 \sigma\phi \, d\phi = \pi.$$

Hence the question is reduced to the determination of the value of

$$\int_{-1}^{1} (T_i^{(\sigma)})^2 \, d\mu.$$

Now $T_i^{(\sigma)} = (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}} \dfrac{d^\sigma P_i}{d\mu^\sigma}$

$$= \frac{1}{2^i . 1 . 2 . 3 \ldots i} (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}} \frac{d^{i+\sigma} (\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}}.$$

But, by the theorem of Rodrigues, proved in Chap. II. Art. 8, we know that

$$\frac{d^{i+\sigma} (\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}} = (-1)^\sigma \frac{\lfloor\underline{i+\sigma}}{\lfloor\underline{i-\sigma}} (1-\mu^2)^{-\sigma} \frac{d^{i-\sigma} (\mu^2-1)}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}}.$$

Hence $T_i^{(\sigma)}$ may also be expressed under the form

$$(-1)^\sigma \frac{1}{2^i . 1 . 2 . 3 \ldots i} \frac{\lfloor\underline{i+\sigma}}{\lfloor\underline{i-\sigma}} (1-\mu^2)^{-\frac{\sigma}{2}} \frac{d^{i-\sigma} (\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}},$$

whence it follows that

$$(T_i^{(\sigma)})^2 = (-1)^\sigma \left(\frac{1}{2^i . 1 . 2 . 3 \ldots i}\right)^2 \frac{\lfloor\underline{i+\sigma}}{\lfloor\underline{i-\sigma}} \frac{d^{i+\sigma} (\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}} \frac{d^{i-\sigma} (\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}}.$$

Now, putting $(\mu^2-1)^i = M$ for the moment, and integrating by parts,

$$\int \frac{d^{i+\sigma} M}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}} \frac{d^{i-\sigma} M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}} d\mu = \frac{d^{i+\sigma-1} M}{d\mu^{i+\sigma-1}} \frac{d^{i-\sigma} M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}}$$

$$- \int \frac{d^{i+\sigma-1} M}{d\mu^{i+\sigma-1}} \frac{d^{i-\sigma+1} M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma+1}} d\mu.$$

The factor $\frac{d^{i-\sigma}M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}}$ vanishes at both limits, hence

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\frac{d^{i+\sigma}M}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}}\frac{d^{i-\sigma}M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}}d\mu=-\int_{-1}^{1}\frac{d^{i+\sigma-1}M}{d\mu^{i+\sigma-1}}\frac{d^{i-\sigma+1}M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma+1}}d\mu$$

$$=(-1)^2\int_{-1}^{1}\frac{d^{i+\sigma-2}M}{d\mu^{i+\sigma-2}}\frac{d^{i-\sigma+2}M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma+2}}d\mu,$$

by a repetition of the same process.

And by repeating this process σ times, we see that

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\frac{d^{i+\sigma}M}{d\mu^{i+\sigma}}\frac{d^{i-\sigma}M}{d\mu^{i-\sigma}}d\mu=(-1)^{\sigma}\int_{-1}^{1}\left(\frac{d^{i}M}{d\mu^{i}}\right)^2 d\mu$$

$$=(-1)^{\sigma}(2^i.1.2.3\ldots i)^2\int_{-1}^{1}P_i^2\,d\mu$$

$$=(-1)^{\sigma}(2^i.1.2.3\ldots i)^2\frac{2}{2i+1}.$$

Hence $$\int_{-1}^{1}(T_i^{(\sigma)})^2 d\mu=\frac{\underline{|i+\sigma}}{\underline{|i-\sigma}}\frac{2}{2i+1},$$

and therefore

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}(T_i^{(\sigma)}\cos\sigma\phi)^2\,d\mu d\phi=\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}(T_i^{(\sigma)}\sin\sigma\phi)^2\,d\mu d\phi$$

$$=\frac{\underline{|i+\sigma}}{\underline{|i-\sigma}}\frac{2\pi}{2i+1}.$$

It will be observed that this result does not hold when $\sigma=0$, in which case we have

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_i^2\,d\mu d\phi=\frac{4\pi}{2i+1}*.$$

Hence $\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}Y_iZ_i\,d\mu d\phi$

$$=\frac{4\pi}{2i+1}A_ia_i$$

* In this case $\int_0^{2\pi}\cos^2\sigma\phi\,d\phi=\int_0^{2\pi}\sin^2\sigma\phi\,d\phi=2\pi.$

$$+\frac{2\pi}{2i+1}\left\{\frac{\lfloor i+1}{\lfloor i-1}(C_1c_1+S_1s_1)+\frac{\lfloor i+2}{\lfloor i-2}(C_2c_2+S_2s_2)+\dots\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{\lfloor i+\sigma}{\lfloor i-\sigma}(C_\sigma c_\sigma+S_\sigma s_\sigma)+\dots+\lfloor 2i\,(C_ic_i+S_is_i)\right\}.$$

14. We have hitherto considered the Zonal Harmonic under its simplest form, that of a "Legendre's Coefficient" in which the axis of z, i.e. the line from which θ is measured, is the axis of the system. We shall now proceed to consider it under the more general form of a "Laplace's Coefficient," in which the axis of the system of zonal harmonics is in any position whatever, and shall shew how this general form may be expressed in terms of $P_i(\mu)$ and of the system of Tesseral and Sectorial Harmonics deduced from it.

Suppose that θ', ϕ' are the angular co-ordinates of the axis of the Zonal Harmonic, i.e. that the angle between this axis and the axis of z is θ', and that the plane containing these two axes is inclined to a fixed plane through the axis of z which we may consider as that of zx, at the angle ϕ'. In accordance with the notation already employed, we shall represent $\cos\theta'$ by μ'.

The rectangular equations of the axis of this system will be

$$\frac{x}{\sin\theta'\cos\phi'}=\frac{y}{\sin\theta'\sin\phi'}=\frac{z}{\cos\theta'}.$$

Hence the Solid Zonal Harmonic of which this is the axis is deduced from the ordinary form of the solid zonal harmonic expressed as a function of z and r by writing, in place of z, $x\sin\theta'\cos\phi'+y\sin\theta'\sin\phi'+z\cos\theta'$.

To deduce the Surface Zonal Harmonic, transform the solid zonal harmonic to polar co-ordinates, by writing $r\sin\theta\cos\phi$ for x, $r\sin\theta\sin\phi$ for y, $r\cos\theta$ for z, and divide by r^i.

The transformation from the special to the general form of surface zonal harmonic may be at once effected, by substituting for μ, or $\cos\theta$, $\cos\theta\cos\theta'+\sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')$.

Now, in order to develope

$$P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta'+\sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}$$

in the manner already pointed out, assume

$$\begin{aligned} P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\} &= AP_i(\mu) + (C^{(1)}\cos\phi + S^{(1)}\sin\phi)\,T_i^{(1)} \\ &\quad + (C^{(2)}\cos 2\phi + S^{(2)}\sin 2\phi)\,T_i^{(2)} + \dots \\ &\quad + (C^{(\sigma)}\cos\sigma\phi + S^{(\sigma)}\sin\sigma\phi)\,T_i^{(\sigma)} + \dots \\ &\quad + (C^{(i)}\cos i\phi + S^{(i)}\sin i\phi)\,T_i^{(i)}, \end{aligned}$$

the letters $A, \dots C^{(\sigma)}, S^{(\sigma)} \dots$ denoting functions of μ' and ϕ', to be determined.

To determine $C^{(\sigma)}$, multiply both sides of this equation by $\cos\sigma\phi\,T_i^{(\sigma)}$ and integrate all over the surface of the sphere, i.e. between the limits -1 and 1 of μ, and 0 and 2π of ϕ. We then get

$$\begin{aligned} &\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}\cos\sigma\phi\,T_i^{(\sigma)}\,d\mu\,d\phi \\ &\qquad = C^{(\sigma)}\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}(\cos\sigma\phi\,T_i^{(\sigma)})^2\,d\mu\,d\phi \\ &\qquad = \frac{\underline{|i+\sigma}}{\underline{|i-\sigma}}\,\frac{2\pi}{2i+1}\,C^{(\sigma)}. \end{aligned}$$

It remains to find the value of the left-hand member of this equation.

Now $\cos\sigma\phi\,T_i^{(\sigma)}$ is a surface harmonic of the degree i, and therefore a function of the kind denoted by Y_i in Art. 12.

And we have shewn, in that Article, that

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i(\mu)\,Y_i\,d\mu\,d\phi = \frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\,Y_i(1),$$

that is, that *if any surface harmonic of the degree* i *be multiplied by the zonal harmonic of the same degree, and the product integrated all over the surface of the sphere, the integral is equal to* $\frac{4\pi}{2i+1}$ *into the value which the surface harmonic assumes at the pole of the zonal harmonic.*

Hence

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}\,Y_i(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu\,d\phi$$

$$= \frac{4\pi}{2i+1}Y_i(\mu',\phi'),$$

and therefore

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}\cos\sigma\phi T_i^{(\sigma)}\,d\mu\,d\phi$$

$$= \frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\cos\sigma\phi' T_i^{(\sigma)}\mu'.$$

Hence

$$\frac{4\pi}{2i+1}\cos\sigma\phi' T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu') = \frac{\lfloor\underline{i+\sigma}}{\lfloor\underline{i-\sigma}}\,\frac{2\pi}{2i+1}\,C^{(\sigma)},$$

$$\text{or } C^{(\sigma)} = 2\frac{\lfloor\underline{i-\sigma}}{\lfloor\underline{i+\sigma}}\cos\sigma\phi' T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu').$$

Similarly $$S^{(\sigma)} = 2\frac{\lfloor\underline{i-\sigma}}{\lfloor\underline{i+\sigma}}\sin\sigma\phi' T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu').$$

And to determine A, we have

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}\,P_i(\mu)\,d\mu\,d\phi$$

$$= A\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}\{P_i(\mu)\}^2\,d\mu\,d\phi;$$

$$\therefore \frac{4\pi}{2i+1}P_i(\mu') = A\frac{4\pi}{2i+1},$$

$$\text{or } A = P_i(\mu').$$

Hence, $P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}$

$$= P_i(\mu')P_i(\mu) + 2\frac{\lfloor\underline{i-1}}{\lfloor\underline{i+1}}\cos(\phi-\phi')\,T_i^{(1)}(\mu')\,T_i^{(1)}(\mu)$$

$$+ 2\frac{\lfloor\underline{i-2}}{\lfloor\underline{i+2}}\cos 2(\phi-\phi')\,T_i^{(2)}(\mu')\,T_i^{(2)}(\mu) + \ldots$$

$$+2\frac{\underline{|i-\sigma}}{\underline{|i+\sigma}}\cos\sigma(\phi-\phi')\,T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu')\,T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu)+\ldots$$

$$+2\frac{1}{\underline{|2i}}\cos i(\phi-\phi')\,T_i^{(i)}(\mu')\,T_i^{(i)}(\mu).$$

15. We have already seen (Chap. II. Art. 20) how any rational integral function of μ can be expressed by a finite series of zonal harmonics. We shall now shew how any rational integral function of $\cos\theta$, $\sin\theta\cos\phi$, $\sin\theta\sin\phi$, can be expressed by a finite series of zonal, tesseral, and sectorial harmonics.

For any power of $\cos\phi$ or $\sin\phi$, or any product of such powers, may be expressed as the sum of a series of terms of the form $\cos\sigma\phi$, or $\sin\sigma\phi$, the greatest value of σ being the sum of the indices of $\cos\phi$ and $\sin\phi$, and the other values diminishing by 2 in each successive term. Hence any rational integral function of $\cos\theta$, $\sin\theta\cos\phi$, $\sin\theta\sin\phi$, will consist of a series of terms of the form

$$\cos^m\theta\sin^n\theta\cos\sigma\phi \text{ or } \cos^m\theta\sin^n\theta\sin\sigma\phi,$$

where n is not less than σ.

If n be greater than σ, $n-\sigma$ must be an even integer. Let $n-\sigma=2s$, then writing $\sin^n\theta$ under the form $(1-\cos^2\theta)^s\sin^\sigma\theta$, we reduce $\cos^m\theta\sin^n\theta\cos\sigma\phi$ to the sum of a series of terms of the form $\cos^p\theta\sin^\sigma\theta\cos\sigma\phi$, or, writing $\cos\theta=\mu$, of the form $\mu^p(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\cos\sigma\phi$.

Similarly $\cos^m\theta\sin^n\theta\sin\sigma\phi$ is reduced to a series of terms of the form $\mu^p(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}\sin\sigma\phi$.

Now $$\mu^p=\frac{1}{(p+\sigma)(p+\sigma-1)\ldots(p+1)}\frac{d^\sigma}{d\mu^\sigma}\mu^{p+\sigma},$$

and $\mu^{p+\sigma}$ can be developed in a series of terms of the form of multiples of $P_{p+\sigma}$, $P_{p+\sigma-2}\ldots$. (Chap. II. Art. 17.)

Hence μ^p can be expressed in a series of the form

$$\frac{d^\sigma}{d\mu^\sigma}(A_0P_{p+\sigma}+A_2P_{p+\sigma-2}+\ldots),$$

A_0, A_1 representing known numerical constants, and therefore $\mu^p (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}}$ assumes the form

$$(A_0 T^{(\sigma)}_{p+\sigma} + A_2 T^{(\sigma)}_{p+\sigma-2} + \dots),$$

consequently multiplying these series by $\cos\sigma\phi$ or $\sin\sigma\phi$, we obtain the developments of

$$\mu^p (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}} \cos\sigma\phi \text{ and } \mu^p (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}} \sin\sigma\phi$$

in series of tesseral harmonics.

16. We will give two illustrations of this transformation.

First, suppose it is required to express $\cos^2\theta \sin^2\theta \sin\phi \cos\phi$ in a series of Spherical Harmonics.

Here we have $\sin\phi\cos\phi = \frac{1}{2}\sin 2\phi.$

Hence $\cos^2\theta \sin^2\theta \sin\phi\cos\phi = \frac{1}{2}\cos^2\theta\sin^2\theta\sin 2\phi.$

Comparing this with $\cos^m\theta \sin^n\theta \sin\sigma\phi$, we see that n is not greater than σ.

Hence $\cos^2\theta \sin^2\theta \sin\phi\cos\phi = \frac{1}{2}\mu^2(1-\mu^2)\sin 2\phi.$

And
$$\mu^2 = \frac{1}{4\,.\,3}\frac{d^2}{d\mu^2}\mu^4,$$

and
$$\mu^4 = \frac{8}{35}P_4 + \frac{4}{7}P_2 + \frac{1}{5}P_0,$$

$$\therefore\ \mu^2 = \frac{1}{12}\left(\frac{8}{35}\frac{d^2P_4}{d\mu^2} + \frac{4}{7}\frac{d^2P_2}{d\mu^2}\right)$$
$$= \frac{2}{105}\frac{d^2P_4}{d\mu^2} + \frac{1}{21}\frac{d^2P_2}{d\mu^2},$$

$\therefore\ \cos^2\theta\sin^2\theta\sin\phi\cos\phi$

$$= \frac{1}{2}\left\{\frac{2}{105}\frac{d^2P_4}{d\mu^2}(1-\mu^2)\sin 2\phi + \frac{1}{21}\frac{d^2P_2}{d\mu^2}(1-\mu^2)\sin 2\phi\right\}.$$
$$= \left\{\frac{1}{105}T_4^{(2)} + \frac{1}{42}T_2^{(2)}\right\}\sin 2\phi.$$

Next, let it be required to transform $\cos^3\theta \sin^3\theta \sin\phi \cos^2\phi$ into a series of Spherical Harmonics.

Here $\sin\phi\cos^2\phi = \frac{1}{2}\sin 2\phi\cos\phi = \frac{1}{4}(\sin 3\phi + \sin\phi)$.

Now
$$\cos^3\theta\sin^3\theta\sin 3\phi = \mu^3(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{3}{2}}\sin 3\phi$$
$$= \frac{1}{6\,.\,5\,.\,4}\frac{d^3}{d\mu^3}\,\mu^6\,.\,(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{3}{2}}\sin 3\phi.$$

Also
$$\cos^3\theta\sin^3\theta\sin\phi = \mu^3(1-\mu^2)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\sin\phi$$
$$= (\mu^3-\mu^5)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\sin\phi$$
$$= \left(\frac{1}{4}\frac{d}{d\mu}\mu^4 - \frac{1}{6}\frac{d}{d\mu}\mu^6\right)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\sin\phi.$$

Also (Chap. II. Art. 17)
$$\mu^4 = \frac{8}{35}P_4 + \frac{4}{7}P_2 + \frac{1}{5}P_0,$$
$$\mu^6 = \frac{16}{231}P_6 + \frac{24}{77}P_4 + \frac{10}{21}P_2 + \frac{1}{7}P_0.$$

Hence $\cos^3\theta\sin^3\theta\sin 3\phi$
$$= \frac{1}{120}\left(\frac{16}{231}\frac{d^3P_6}{d\mu^3} + \frac{24}{77}\frac{d^3P_4}{d\mu^3}\right)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{3}{2}}\sin 3\phi$$
$$= \left\{\frac{2}{3465}T_6^{(3)} + \frac{1}{385}T_4^{(3)}\right\}\sin 3\phi.$$

And
$$\cos^3\theta\sin^3\theta\sin\phi = -\left(\frac{8}{693}\frac{dP_6}{d\mu} + \frac{4}{77}\frac{dP_4}{d\mu^2} + \frac{5}{63}\frac{dP_2}{d\mu}\right.$$
$$\left. - \frac{2}{35}\frac{dP_4}{d\mu} - \frac{1}{7}\frac{dP_2}{d\mu}\right)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\sin\phi$$
$$= -\left(\frac{8}{693}\frac{dP_6}{d\mu} - \frac{2}{385}\frac{dP_4}{d\mu} - \frac{4}{63}\frac{dP_2}{d\mu}\right)(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\sin\phi$$
$$= -\left(\frac{8}{693}T_6^{(1)} - \frac{2}{385}T_4^{(1)} - \frac{4}{63}T_2^{(1)}\right)\sin\phi;$$

$$\therefore\ \cos^3\theta\sin^3\theta\sin\phi\cos^2\phi = \left\{\frac{1}{6930}T_6^{(3)} + \frac{1}{1540}T_4^{(3)}\right\}\sin 3\phi$$
$$- \left\{\frac{2}{693}T_6^{(1)} - \frac{1}{770}T_4^{(1)} - \frac{1}{63}T_2^{(1)}\right\}\sin\phi.$$

17. The process above investigated is probably the most convenient one when the object is to transform any finite algebraical function of $\cos\theta$, $\sin\theta\cos\phi$, and $\sin\theta\sin\phi$, into a series of spherical harmonics. For general forms of a function of μ and ϕ, however, this method is inapplicable, and we proceed to investigate a process which will apply universally, even if the function to be transformed be discontinuous.

We must first discuss the following problem.

To determine the potential of a spherical shell whose surface density is $F(\mu, \phi)$, F denoting any function whatever of finite magnitude, at an external or internal point.

Let c be the radius of the sphere, r' the distance of the point from its centre, θ', ϕ' its angular co-ordinates, V the potential. Then μ being equal to $\cos\theta$

$$V=\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}\frac{F(\mu,\phi)\,c^2\,d\mu d\phi}{[r'^2-2cr'\{\cos\theta\cos\theta'+\sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}+c^2]^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

The denominator, when expanded in a series of general zonal harmonics, or Laplace's coefficients, becomes

$$\frac{1}{c}\left\{1+P_1(\mu,\phi)\frac{r'}{c}+P_2(\mu,\phi)\frac{r'^2}{c^2}+\ldots+P_i(\mu,\phi)\frac{r'^i}{c^i}+\ldots\right\},$$

$$\frac{1}{r'}\left\{1+P_1(\mu,\phi)\frac{c}{r'}+P_2(\mu,\phi)\frac{c^2}{r'^2}+\ldots+P_i(\mu,\phi)\frac{c^i}{r'^i}+\ldots\right\},$$

for an internal and an external point respectively, $P_i(\mu,\phi)$ being written for

$$P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta'+\sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}.$$

Hence, V_1 denoting the potential at an internal, V_2 at an external, point,

$$V_1=c\left\{\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi+\frac{r'}{c}\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_1(\mu,\phi)\,F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi\right.$$
$$\left.+\ldots+\frac{r'^i}{c^i}\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_i(\mu,\phi)\,F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi+\ldots\right\},$$

$$V_2=\frac{c^2}{r'}\left\{\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi+\frac{c}{r'}\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_1(\mu,\phi)\,F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi\right.$$
$$\left.+\ldots+\frac{c^i}{r'^i}\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_i(\mu,\phi)\,F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi+\ldots\right\}.$$

It will be observed that the expression $P_i(\mu,\phi)$ involves μ and μ' symmetrically, and also ϕ and ϕ'. Hence it satisfies the equation

$$\frac{d}{d\mu'}\left\{(1-\mu'^2)\frac{dP'}{d\mu'}\right\}+\frac{1}{1-\mu'^2}\frac{d^2P'}{d\mu'^2}+i(i+1)P_i=0.$$

And, since μ and ϕ are independent of μ' and ϕ', this differential equation will continue to be satisfied after P_i has been multiplied by any function of μ and ϕ, and integrated with respect to μ and ϕ. That is, every expression of the form

$$\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_i(\mu,\phi)\,F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi$$

is a Spherical Surface Harmonic, or "Laplace's Function" with respect to μ' and ϕ' of the degree i. And the several terms of the developments of V_1 are solid harmonics of the degree 0, 1, 2...i... while those of V_2 are the corresponding functions of the degrees -1, -2, -3... $-(i+1)$, ... And these are the expressions for the potential at a point (r', μ', ϕ') of the distribution of density $F(\mu', \phi')$ at a point (c, μ', ϕ').

Now, the expressions for the potentials, both external and internal, given in the last Article, are precisely the same as those for the distribution of matter whose surface density is

$$\frac{1}{4\pi}\left\{\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi+3\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_1(\mu,\phi)\,F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi+\ldots\right.$$
$$\left.+(2i+1)\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}P_i(\mu,\phi)\,F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi+\ldots\right\},$$

or, as it may now be better expressed,

$$\frac{1}{4\pi}\left[\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi}F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi\right.$$

$$+3\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_1\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi') F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi$$
$$+\ldots$$
$$\left. + (2i+1)\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\} F(\mu,\phi)\,d\mu d\phi + \ldots\right].$$

And, since there is only one distribution of density which will produce a given potential at every point both external and internal, it follows that this series must be identical with $F(\mu', \phi')$. We have thus, therefore, investigated the development of $F(\mu', \phi')$ in a series of spherical surface harmonics*.

The only limitation on the generality of the function $F(\mu', \phi')$ is that it should not become infinite for any pair of values comprised between the limits -1 and 1 of μ, and 0 and 2π of ϕ.

18. Ex. To express $\cos 2\phi'$ in a series of spherical harmonics.

For this purpose, it is necessary to determine the value of

$$(2i+1)\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{0}^{2\pi} P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}\cos 2\phi\,d\mu d\phi.$$

Now $\qquad P_i\{\cos\theta\cos\theta' + \sin\theta\sin\theta'\cos(\phi-\phi')\}$

$$= P_i(\cos\theta)\,P_i(\cos\theta')$$
$$+\frac{2}{i(i+1)}\sin\theta\,\frac{dP_i(\cos\theta)}{d\mu}\sin\theta'\,\frac{dP_i(\cos\theta')}{d\mu'}\cos(\phi-\phi')$$
$$+\frac{2}{(i-1)\,i\,(i+1)(i+2)}\sin^2\theta$$
$$\frac{d^2P_i(\cos\theta)}{d\mu^2}\sin^2\theta'\,\frac{d^2P_i(\cos\theta')}{d\mu'^2}\cos 2(\phi-\phi') + \ldots$$

Now $\qquad \displaystyle\int_0^{2\pi}\cos\sigma(\phi-\phi')\cos 2\phi\,d\phi = 0,$

for all values of σ except 2.

---

* In connection with the subject of this Article, see a paper by Mr G. H. Darwin in the *Messenger of Mathematics* for March, 1877.

And $\int_0^{2\pi} \cos 2(\phi - \phi') \cos 2\phi \, d\phi = \pi \cos 2\phi'$.

Also

$$\int \sin^2\theta \frac{d^2P_i}{d\mu^2} d\mu = -\frac{1}{2^i.1.2.3\ldots i} \int (\mu^2-1) \frac{d^{i+2}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+2}} d\mu.$$

And

$$\int (\mu^2-1) \frac{d^{i+2}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+2}} d\mu = (\mu^2-1) \frac{d^{i+1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+1}} - 2\int \mu \frac{d^{i+1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+1}} d\mu,$$

$$\int \mu \frac{d^{i+1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+1}} d\mu = \mu \frac{d^i(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^i} - \frac{d^{i-1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i-1}}$$
$$= 2^i.1.2.3\ldots i\mu P_i - \frac{d^{i-1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i-1}}.$$

Now when $\mu = 1$,

$$(\mu^2-1)\frac{d^{i+1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+1}} = 0, \quad \mu P_i = 1, \quad \frac{d^{i-1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i-1}} = 0.$$

And when $\mu = -1$,

$$(\mu^2-1)\frac{d^{i+1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i+1}} = 0, \quad \mu P_i = (-1)^{i+1}, \quad \frac{d^{i-1}(\mu^2-1)^i}{d\mu^{i-1}} = 0.$$

Hence

$$\int_{-1}^{1} \sin^2\theta \frac{d^2P_i}{d\mu^2} d\mu = \frac{2}{2^i.1.2.3\ldots i} 2^i.1.2.3\ldots i\, \{1 - (-1)^{i+1}\}$$
$$= 4 \text{ or } 0, \text{ as } i \text{ is even or odd};$$

$$\therefore \int_{-1}^{1}\int_0^{2\pi} \sin^2\theta \frac{d^2P_i(\cos\theta)}{d\mu^2} \cos 2(\phi - \phi') \cos 2\phi \, d\mu d\phi$$
$$= 4\pi \cos 2\phi' \text{ or } 0, \text{ as } i \text{ is even or odd};$$

$\therefore \cos 2\phi'$

$$= \frac{1}{4\pi}\left\{5 \frac{2}{1.2.3.4} 4 \sin^2\theta' \frac{d^2P_2(\cos\theta')}{d\mu'^2} \pi \cos 2\phi' \right.$$
$$+ \; 9 \frac{2}{3.4.5.6} 4 \sin^4\theta' \frac{d^2P_4(\cos\theta')}{d\mu'^2} \pi \cos 2\phi'$$

$$+13\frac{2}{5.6.7.8}4\sin^6\theta'\frac{d^2P_6(\cos\theta')}{d\mu'^2}\pi\cos 2\phi'$$

$$+\ldots\ldots\Big\}$$

$$=2\cos 2\phi'\left(\frac{5.T_2^{(2)}}{1.2.3.4}+\frac{9.T_4^{(2)}}{3.4.5.6}+\frac{13.T_6^{(2)}}{5.6.7.8}+\ldots\right).$$

Hence the potential of a spherical shell, of radius c and surface density $\cos 2\phi'$, will be

$$8\pi\cos 2\phi'\left(\frac{T_2^{(2)}}{1.2.3.4}\frac{r'^2}{c^2}+\frac{T_4^{(2)}}{3.4.5.6}\frac{r'^4}{c^4}+\frac{T_6^{(2)}}{5.6.7.8}\frac{r'^6}{c^6}+\ldots\right),$$

and

$$8\pi\cos 2\phi'\left(\frac{T_2^{(2)}}{1.2.3.4}\frac{c^3}{r'^3}+\frac{T_4^{(2)}}{3.4.5.6}\frac{c^5}{r'^5}+\frac{T_6^{(2)}}{5.6.7.8}\frac{c^7}{r'^7}+\ldots\right),$$

at an internal and external point respectively.

19. We will now explain the application of Spherical Harmonics to the determination of the potential of a homogeneous solid, nearly spherical in form. The following investigation is taken from the *Mécanique Céleste*, Liv. III. Chap. II.

Let r be the radius vector of such a solid, and let

$$r=a+\alpha\,(a_1Y_1+a_2Y_2+\ldots+a_iY_i+\ldots),$$

α being a small quantity, whose square and higher powers may be neglected, a_1, a_2,...a_i... lines of arbitrary length, and Y_1, Y_2,... Y_i... surface harmonics of the order 1, 2,...i... respectively.

The volume of the solid will be $\frac{4}{3}\pi a^3$.

For it is equal to

$$\int_0^r\int_{-1}^1\int_0^{2\pi}r^2\,dr\,d\mu\,d\phi$$

$$=\frac{1}{3}\int_{-1}^1\int_0^{2\pi}\{a^3+3a^2\alpha\,(a_1Y_1+a_2Y_2+\ldots+a_iY_i+\ldots)\}\,d\mu\,d\phi$$

$$=\frac{4}{3}\pi a^3,\text{ since }\int_{-1}^1\int_0^{2\pi}Y_i\,d\mu\,d\phi=0,$$

for all values of i.

Again, if the centre of gravity of the solid be taken as origin, $a_1 = 0$.

For if $\bar{z}$ be the distance of the centre of gravity from the plane of xy,

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{4}{3}\pi a^3 \bar{z} &= \int_0^r \int_{-1}^1 \int_0^{2\pi} r^3 \mu\, dr\, d\mu\, d\phi \\ &= \frac{1}{4}\int_{-1}^1 \int_0^{2\pi} a^4 + 4a^3\alpha\,(a_1 Y_1 + a_2 Y_2 + \ldots + c_i Y_i + \ldots)\, d\mu\, d\phi \\ &= 4a^3\alpha\, a_1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_0^{2\pi} \mu Y_1\, d\mu\, d\phi.\end{aligned}$$

Similarly

$$\frac{4}{3}\pi a^3 \bar{x} = 4a^3\alpha \,.\, a_1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_0^{2\pi} (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} \cos\phi\, Y_1\, d\mu\, d\phi,$$

$$\frac{4}{3}\pi a^3 \bar{y} = 4a^3\alpha \,.\, a_1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_0^{2\pi} (1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} \sin\phi\, Y_1\, d\mu\, d\phi.$$

Now Y_1 is an expression of the form

$$A\mu + B(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} \cos\phi + C(1-\mu^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} \sin\phi,$$

and therefore all the expressions $\bar{x}$, $\bar{y}$, $\bar{z}$ cannot be equal to 0, unless $a_1 = 0$.

We may therefore, taking the centre of gravity as origin, write

$$r = a + \alpha\,(a_2 Y_2 + \ldots + a_i Y_i + \ldots),$$

as the equation of the bounding surface of the solid.

Now this solid may be considered as made up of a homogeneous sphere, radius a, and of a shell, whose thickness is

$$\alpha\,(a_2 Y_2 + \ldots + a_i Y_i + \ldots).$$

The potential of this shell, at least at points whose least distance from it is considerable compared with its thickness, will be the same as that of a shell whose thickness is αa, and density

$$\rho_0 \left(\frac{a_2}{a} Y_2 + \ldots + \frac{a_i}{a} Y_i + \ldots\right),$$

ρ_0 being the density of the solid. Therefore the potential, for any external point, distant R from the centre, will be

$$4\pi\rho_0 \frac{a^3}{3R} + 4\pi\rho_0 \alpha a^2 \left(\frac{a_2 Y_2}{5} \frac{a^2}{R^3} + \dots + \frac{a_i Y_i}{2i+1} \frac{a^i}{R^{i+1}} + \dots\right).$$

The potential at any internal point, distant R from the centre, will be made up of the two portions

$$\frac{4}{3}\pi\rho_0 R^2 + 2\pi\rho_0 (a^2 - R^2) \text{ or } 2\pi\rho \left(a^2 - \frac{R^2}{3}\right)$$

for the homogeneous sphere,

$$4\pi\rho_0 \alpha a^2 \left(\frac{a_2 Y_2}{5} \frac{R^2}{a^3} + \dots + \frac{a_i Y_i}{2i+1} \frac{R^i}{a^{i+1}} + \dots\right)$$

for the shell, and will therefore be equal to

$$2\pi\rho_0 \left(a^2 - \frac{R^2}{3}\right) + 4\pi\rho_0 \alpha a^2 \left(\frac{a_2 Y_2}{5} \frac{R^2}{a^3} + \dots + \frac{a_i Y_i}{2i+1} \frac{R^i}{a^{i+1}} + \dots\right).$$

20. If the solid, instead of being homogeneous, be made up of strata of different densities, the strata being concentric, and similar to the bounding surface of the solid, we may deduce an expression for its potential as follows. Let $\frac{c}{a} r$ be the radius vector of any stratum, ρ its density, r having the same value as in the last Article, and ρ being a function of c only. Then, δc being the mean thickness of the stratum, that is the difference between the values of c for its inner and outer surfaces, the potential of the stratum at an external point will be

$$\frac{4\pi\rho c^2 \delta c}{R} + 4\pi\rho\alpha \frac{c^2 \delta c}{a} \left(\frac{a_2 Y_2}{5} \frac{c^2}{R^2} + \frac{a_3 Y_3}{7} \frac{c^3}{R^3} + \dots\right.$$
$$\left. + \frac{a_i Y_i}{2i+1} \frac{c^i}{R^i} + \dots\right) \dots\dots\dots (1).$$

To obtain the potential of the whole solid at an external point we must integrate this expression with respect to c, between the limits 0 and a, remembering that ρ is a function of c.

Again, the potential of the stratum, above considered, at an internal point will be

$$4\pi\rho c\delta c + 4\pi\rho\alpha \frac{c^2\delta c}{a}\left(\frac{a_2 Y_2}{5}\frac{R^2}{c^2} + \frac{a_3 Y_3}{7}\frac{R^3}{c^3} + \dots \right.$$

$$\left. + \frac{a_i Y_i}{2i+1}\frac{R^i}{c^i} + \dots\right) \dots\dots\dots (2).$$

To obtain the potential of the whole solid at an internal point we must integrate the expression (1) with respect to c between the limits 0 and R, and the expression (2) with respect to c between the limits R and a, remembering in both cases that ρ is a function of c, and add the results together.

CHAPTER V.

SPHERICAL HARMONICS OF THE SECOND KIND.

1. WE have already seen (Chap. II. Art. 2) that the differential equation of which P_i is one solution, being of the second order, admits of another solution, viz.

$$CP_i\int\frac{d\mu}{P_i^2(1-\mu^2)}.$$

Now if μ between the limits of integration be equal to ± 1, or to any roots of the equation $P_i=0$ (all of which roots lie between 1 and -1), the expression under the integral sign becomes infinite between the limits of integration. We can therefore only assign an intelligible meaning to this integral, by supposing μ to be always between 1 and ∞, or between -1 and $-\infty$. We will adopt the former supposition, and if we then put $C=-1$, the expression $\frac{C}{P_i^2(1-\mu^2)}$ $\left(\text{i.e. } \frac{1}{P_i^2(\mu^2-1)}\right)$ will be always positive. We may therefore define the expression

$$P\int_\mu^\infty\frac{d\mu}{P_i^2(\mu^2-1)},$$

as the zonal harmonic of the second kind, which we shall denote by Q_i, or $Q_i(\mu)$, when it is necessary to specify the variables of which it is a function.

It will be observed that, if μ be greater than 1, P_i is always positive. Hence, on the same supposition, Q_i is always positive.

We see that $Q_0=\int_\mu^\infty\frac{d\mu}{\mu^2-1}=\frac{1}{2}\log\frac{\mu+1}{\mu-1}$,

$$Q_1 = \mu \int_\mu^\infty \frac{d\mu}{\mu^2(\mu^2-1)}$$
$$= \mu \int_\mu^\infty \left(\frac{1}{\mu^2-1} - \frac{1}{\mu^2}\right) d\mu$$
$$= \frac{1}{2}\mu \log \frac{\mu+1}{\mu-1} - 1.$$

And, in a similar manner, the values of Q_2, Q_3, ... may be calculated.

2. But there is another manner of arriving at these functions, which will enable us to express them, when the variable is greater than unity, in a converging series, without the necessity of integration.

This we shall do in the following manner.

Let $U = \frac{1}{\nu - \mu}$, ν being not less, and μ not greater, than unity.

Then $$\frac{dU}{d\nu} = -\frac{1}{(\nu-\mu)^2}, \qquad \frac{dU}{d\mu} = \frac{1}{(\nu-\mu)^2},$$
$$(1-\nu^2)\frac{dU}{d\nu} = \frac{\nu^2-1}{(\nu-\mu)^2}, \quad (1-\mu^2)\frac{dU}{d\mu} = \frac{1-\mu^2}{(\nu-\mu)^2},$$
$$\frac{d}{d\nu}\left\{(1-\nu^2)\frac{dU}{d\nu}\right\} = \frac{\nu^2-1}{(\nu-\mu^2)}\left(\frac{2\nu}{\nu^2-1} - \frac{2}{\nu-\mu}\right) = 2\frac{1-\mu\nu}{(\nu-\mu)^3},$$
$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dU}{d\mu}\right\} = \frac{1-\mu^2}{(\nu-\mu)^2}\left(-\frac{2\mu}{1-\mu^2} + \frac{2}{\nu-\mu}\right) = 2\frac{1-\mu\nu}{(\nu-\mu)^3};$$
$$\therefore \frac{d}{d\nu}\left\{(1-\nu^2)\frac{dU}{d\nu}\right\} = \frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dU}{d\mu}\right\}.$$

Now, let $\frac{1}{\nu-\mu}$ be expanded in a series of zonal harmonics $P_0(\mu)$, $P_1(\mu)$...$P_i(\mu)$, so that
$$U = \frac{1}{\nu-\mu} = \phi_0(\nu)P_0(\mu) + \phi_1(\mu)P_1(\mu) + \dots + \phi_i(\nu)P_i(\mu) + \dots$$

Then $\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{dU}{d\mu}\right\} = \dots - i(i+1)\phi_i(\nu)P_i(\mu) + \dots$ by the definition of $P(\mu)$.

And also $\frac{d}{d\nu}\left\{(1-\nu^2)\frac{dU}{d\nu}\right\} = \ldots + \frac{d}{d\nu}\left\{(1-\nu^2)\frac{d\phi_i(\nu)}{d\nu}\right\} P_i(\mu) + \ldots$

And these two expressions are equal. Hence, equating the coefficients of $P_i(\mu)$,

$$\frac{d}{d\nu}\left\{(1-\nu^2)\frac{d\phi_i(\nu)}{d\nu}\right\} = -i(i+1)\,\phi_i(\nu).$$

Hence $\phi_i(\nu)$ satisfies the same differential equation as P_i and Q_i. But since $U=0$ when $\nu=\infty$, it follows that $\phi_i(\nu)=0$ when $\nu=\infty$. Hence $\phi_i(\nu)$ is some multiple of $Q_i(\nu)=AQ_i(\nu)$ suppose. It remains to determine A.

Now, $\phi_i(\nu)$ may be developed in a series proceeding by ascending powers of $\frac{1}{\nu}$, as follows.

We have $\quad \frac{1}{\nu-\mu} = \frac{1}{\nu} + \frac{\mu}{\nu^2} + \ldots + \frac{\mu^i}{\nu^{i+1}} + \ldots.$

and also $\quad = \phi_0(\nu)\,P_0(\mu) + \phi_1(\nu)\,P_1(\mu) + \ldots + \phi_i(\nu)\,P_i(\mu) + \ldots$

Now, by Chap. II. Art. 17, we see that, if m be any integer greater than i, the coefficient of P_i in μ^m is

$$(2i+1)\frac{(m-i+2)(m-i+4)\ldots(m-1)}{(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\ldots(m+4)(m+2)} \text{ if } i \text{ be odd,}$$

$$\text{and } (2i+1)\frac{(m-i+2)(m-i+4)\ldots m}{(m+i+1)(m+i-1)\ldots(m+3)(m+1)} \text{ if } i \text{ be even,}$$

$m-i$ being always even.

Hence, writing for m successively i, $i+2$, $i+4$, ... we get

$$\begin{aligned}\phi_i(\nu) = (2i+1)\Bigg\{&\frac{2.4\ldots(i-1)}{(2i+1)(2i-1)\ldots(i+2)}\frac{1}{\nu^{i+1}} \\ &+ \frac{4.6\ldots(i+1)}{(2i+3)(2i+1)\ldots(i+4)}\frac{1}{\nu^{i+3}} \\ &+ \frac{6.8\ldots(i+3)}{(2i+5)(2i+3)\ldots(i+6)}\frac{1}{\nu^{i+5}} + \ldots\Bigg\} \text{ if } i \text{ be odd,}\end{aligned}$$

and $$= (2i+1)\left\{\frac{2\,.\,4\ldots i}{(2i+1)\,(2i-1)\ldots(i+1)}\,\frac{1}{\nu_i^{+1}} + \frac{4\,.\,6\ldots(1+2)}{(2i+3)\,(2i+1)\ldots(i+3)}\,\frac{1}{\nu^{i+3}} + \frac{6\,.\,8\ldots(i+4)}{(2i+5)\,(2i+3)\ldots(i+5)}\,\frac{1}{\nu^{i+5}} + \ldots\right\} \text{ if } i \text{ be even.}$$

Now, recurring to the equation

$$Q\ (\nu) = P_i(\nu)\int_\nu^\infty \frac{d\mu}{\{P_i(\mu)\}^2\,(\mu^2-1)},$$

we see that, if $Q_i(\nu)$ be developed in a series of ascending powers of $\frac{1}{\nu}$, the first term will be $\frac{1}{C\,(2i+1)\,\nu^{i+1}}$, where C is the coefficient of μ^i in the development of $P_i(\mu)$;

that is $$C = \frac{(i+2)\,(i+4)\ldots(2i-1)}{2\,.\,4\,.\,6\ldots(i-1)} \text{ if } i \text{ be odd,}$$

and $$= \frac{(i+1)\,(i+3)\,(i+5)\ldots(2i-1)}{2\,.\,4\,.\,6\ldots i} \text{ if } i \text{ be even.}$$

Hence the first term in the development of $Q_i(\nu)$ is

$$= \frac{2\,.\,4\,.\,6\ldots(i-1)}{(i+2)\,(i+4)\ldots(2i-1)\,(2i+1)} \text{ if } i \text{ be odd,}$$

and $$= \frac{2\,.\,4\,.\,6\ldots i}{(i+1)\,(i+3)\ldots(2i-1)\,(2i+1)} \text{ if } i \text{ be even,}$$

which is the same as the first term of the development of $P_i(\nu)$, divided by $\frac{1}{2i+1}$.

Hence $A = 2i+1$, and we have

$$\frac{1}{\nu-\mu} = Q_0(\nu)\,P_0(\mu) + 3\,Q_1(\nu)\,P_1(\mu) + 5Q_2(\nu)\,P_2(\mu) + \ldots$$

3. The expression for Q_i may be thrown into a more convenient form, by introducing into the numerator and de-

nominator of the coefficient of each term, the factor necessary to make the numerator the product of i consecutive integers. We shall thus make the denominator the product of i consecutive odd integers, and may write

$$Q_i(\nu)=\frac{1.2.3\ldots i}{1.3.5\ldots(2i+1)}\frac{1}{\nu^{i+1}}+\frac{3.4.5\ldots(i+2)}{3.5.7\ldots(2i+3)}\frac{1}{\nu^{i+3}}$$

$$+\frac{5.6.7\ldots(i+4)}{5.7.9\ldots(2i+5)}\frac{1}{\nu^{i+5}}+\ldots$$

$$+\frac{(2k+1)(2k+2)\ldots(i+2k)}{(2k+1)(2k+3)\ldots(2i+2k+1)}\frac{1}{\nu^{i+2k-1}}+\ldots.$$

whether i be odd or even.

4. We shall not enter into a full discussion of the properties of Zonal Harmonics of the Second Kind. They will be found very completely treated by Heine, in his *Handbuch der Kugelfunctionen.* We will however, as an example, investigate the expression for $\frac{dQ_i}{d\nu}$ in terms of Q_{i+1}, $Q_{i+3}\ldots$

Recurring to the equation

$$\frac{1}{\nu-\mu}=Q_0(\nu)\,P_0(\mu)+3\,Q_1(\nu)\,P_1(\mu)+\ldots$$

$$+(2i+1)\,5Q_i(\nu)\,P_i(\mu)+\ldots$$

we see that

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\frac{1}{\nu-\mu}=Q_0(\nu)\frac{dP_0(\mu)}{d\mu}+3\,Q_1(\nu)\frac{dP_1(\mu)}{d\mu}+\ldots$$

$$+(2i+1)\,5\,Q_i(\nu)\frac{dP_i(\mu)}{d\mu}+(2i+3)\,Q_{i+1}(\nu)\frac{dP_{i+1}(\mu)}{d\mu}+\ldots.$$

Now we have seen (Chap. II. Art. 22) that

$$\frac{dP_i(\mu)}{d\mu}=(2i-i)\,P_{i-1}(\mu)+(2i-5)\,P_{i-3}(\mu)+\ldots$$

Hence $\frac{dP_{i+1}(\mu)}{d\mu}=(2i+1)\,P_i(\mu)+(2i-3)\,P_{i-2}(\mu)+\ldots$

$$\frac{dP_{i+3}(\mu)}{d\mu} = (2i+5)\,P_{i+2}(\mu) + (2i+1)\,P_i(\mu) + \dots$$

$$\frac{dP_{i+5}(\mu)}{d\mu} = (2i+9)\,P_{i+4}'(\mu) + (2i+5)\,P_{i+2}(\mu) + (2i+1)\,P_i(\mu) + \dots$$

And therefore the coefficient of $P_i(\mu)$ in the expansion of $\frac{d}{d\mu}\frac{1}{\nu-\mu}$ is

$$(2i+1)\,\{(2i+3)\,Q_{i+1}(\nu)+(2i+7)\,Q_{i+3}(\nu)+(2i+11)\,Q_{i+5}(\nu)+\dots\}.$$

Again,

$$\frac{d}{d\nu}\frac{1}{\nu-\mu} = \frac{dQ_0(\nu)}{d\nu}\,P_0(\mu) + 3\,\frac{dQ_1(\nu)}{d\nu}\,P_1(\mu) + \dots + (2i+1)\,\frac{dQ_i(\nu)}{d\nu}\,P_i(\mu).$$

And $$\frac{d}{d\nu}\frac{1}{\nu-\mu} + \frac{d}{d\mu}\frac{1}{\nu-\mu} = 0.$$

Hence, comparing coefficients of $P_i(\mu)$,

$$\frac{d\,.\,Q_i(\nu)}{d\nu} = -(2i+3)\,Q_{i+1}(\nu) - (2i+7)\,Q_{i+3}(\nu) - (2i+11)\,Q_{i+5}(\nu) - \dots$$

Hence it follows that

$$\frac{d\,.\,Q_i(\nu)}{d\nu} - \frac{d\,.\,Q_{i+2}(\nu)}{d\nu} = -(2i+3)\,Q_{i+1}(\nu),$$

and therefore that

$$\int_\nu^\infty Q_{i+1}(\nu)\,d\nu = \frac{1}{2i+3}\,\{Q_i(\nu)-Q_{i+2}(\nu)\}.$$

5. By similar reasoning to that by which the existence of Tesseral Harmonics was established, we may prove that there is a system of functions, which may be called Tesseral Harmonics of the Second Kind, derived from $T_i^{(\sigma)}$ in the same

manner as Q_i is derived from P_i. The general type of such expressions will be

$$T_i^{(\sigma)}(\nu)\int_\nu^\infty \frac{d\mu}{\overline{T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu)}|^2\,(\mu^2-1)},$$

and this when multiplied by $\cos\sigma\phi$ or $\sin\sigma\phi$, will give an expression satisfying the differential equation

$$\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{d}{d\mu}\right\}^2 U+\{i(i+1)(1-\mu^2)-\sigma^2\}\,U=0,$$

and which may be called the Tesseral Harmonic of the second kind, of the degree i and order σ.

CHAPTER VI.

ELLIPSOIDAL AND SPHEROIDAL HARMONICS.

1. THE characteristic property of Spherical Harmonics is thus stated by Thomson and Tait (p. 400, Art. 537).

"A spherical harmonic distribution of density on a spherical surface produces a similar and similarly placed spherical harmonic distribution of potential over every concentric spherical surface through space, external and internal."

The object of the present chapter is to establish the existence of certain functions which possess an analogous property for an ellipsoid. They have been treated of by Lamé, in his *Leçons sur les fonctions inverses des transcendantes et les fonctions isothermes,* and were virtually introduced by Green, in his memoir *On the Determination of the Exterior and Interior Attractions of Ellipsoids of Variable Densities,* (Transactions of the Cambridge *Philosophical Society,* 1835). We shall consider them both as functions of the elliptic coordinates (as Lamé has done) and also as functions of the ordinary rectangular co-ordinates; and after investigating some of their more important general properties, shall proceed to a more detailed discussion of the forms which they assume, when the ellipsoid is a surface of revolution.

2. For this purpose, it will be necessary to transform the equation

$$\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}=0, \text{ or } \nabla^2 V=0,$$

into its equivalent, when the elliptic co-ordinates ϵ, v, v' are taken as independent variables. If a, b, c be the semiaxes of the ellipsoid, the two sets of independent variables are connected by the relations

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\epsilon}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\epsilon}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\epsilon}=1,\quad \frac{x^2}{a^2+v}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+v}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+v}=1,$$

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+v'}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+v'}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+v'}=1.$$

Thus $a^2+\epsilon$, $b^2+\epsilon$, $c^2+\epsilon$ are the squares on the semiaxes of the confocal ellipsoid passing through the point x, y, z.

a^2+v, b^2+v, c^2+v, the squares on the semiaxes of the confocal hyperboloid of one sheet.

a^2+v', b^2+v', c^2+v', the squares on the semiaxes of the confocal hyperboloid of two sheets.

Thus, ϵ is positive if the point x, y, z be external to the given ellipsoid, negative if it be internal.

And, if a^2 be the greatest, c^2 the least, of the quantities a^2, b^2, c^2,

$$\begin{array}{lllll} \epsilon \text{ will lie between} & -c^2 & \text{and} & \infty, \\ v \quad ,, \quad ,, & -b^2 & ,, & -c^2, \\ v' \quad ,, \quad ,, & -a^2 & ,, & -b^2. \end{array}$$

3. Now $\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}=0$ is the condition that

$$\iiint\left\{\left(\frac{dV}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{dV}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{dV}{dz}\right)^2\right\}dx\,dy\,dz,$$

taken throughout a certain region of space, should be a minimum. In the memoir by Green, above referred to, this expression is transformed into its equivalent in terms of a new system of independent variables, and the methods of the Calculus of Variations are then applied to make the resulting expression a minimum. We shall adopt a direct mode of transformation, as follows:

Suppose α, β, γ to be three functions of x, y, z, such that

$$\nabla^2\alpha=0,\ \nabla^2\beta=0,\ \nabla^2\gamma=0\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(1),$$

such also that the three families of surfaces represented by the equations $\alpha=$ constant, $\beta=$ constant, $\gamma=$ constant, intersect each other everywhere at right angles, i.e. such that

$$\frac{d\beta}{dx}\frac{d\gamma}{dx}+\frac{d\beta}{dy}\frac{d\gamma}{dy}+\frac{d\beta}{dz}\frac{d\gamma}{dz}=0,\quad \frac{d\gamma}{dx}\frac{d\alpha}{dx}+\frac{d\gamma}{dy}\frac{d\alpha}{dy}+\frac{d\gamma}{dz}\frac{d\alpha}{dz}=0,$$

$$\frac{d\alpha}{dx}\frac{d\beta}{dx}+\frac{d\alpha}{dy}\frac{d\beta}{dy}+\frac{d\alpha}{dz}\frac{d\beta}{dz}=0 \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(2).$$

Then

$$\frac{dV}{dx}=\frac{dV}{d\alpha}\frac{d\alpha}{dx}+\frac{dV}{d\beta}\frac{d\beta}{dx}+\frac{dV}{d\gamma}\frac{d\gamma}{dx},$$

$$\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}=\frac{d^2V}{d\alpha^2}\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dx}\right)^2+\frac{d^2V}{d\beta^2}\left(\frac{d\beta}{dx}\right)^2+\frac{d^2V}{d\gamma^2}\left(\frac{d\gamma}{dx}\right)^2$$

$$+2\frac{d^2V}{d\beta d\gamma}\frac{d\beta}{dx}\frac{d\gamma}{dx}+2\frac{d^2V}{d\gamma d\alpha}\frac{d\gamma}{dx}\frac{d\alpha}{dx}+2\frac{d^2V}{d\alpha d\beta}\frac{d\alpha}{dx}\frac{d\beta}{dx}$$

$$+\frac{dV}{d\alpha}\frac{d^2\alpha}{dx^2}+\frac{dV}{d\beta}\frac{d^2\beta}{dx^2}+\frac{dV}{d\gamma}\frac{d^2\gamma}{dx^2}.$$

$\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}$ and $\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}$ being similarly formed, we see that, when the three expressions are added together, the terms involving $\frac{dV}{d\alpha}, \frac{dV}{d\beta}, \frac{dV}{d\gamma}$ will disappear by the conditions (1), and those involving $\frac{d^2V}{d\beta d\gamma}, \frac{d^2V}{d\gamma d\alpha}, \frac{d^2V}{d\alpha d\beta}$ by the conditions (2). Hence

$$\nabla^2V=\frac{d^2V}{d\alpha^2}\left\{\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dz}\right)^2\right\}$$

$$+\frac{d^2V}{d\beta^2}\left\{\left(\frac{d\beta}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\beta}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\beta}{dz}\right)^2\right\}$$

$$+\frac{d^2V}{d\gamma^2}\left\{\left(\frac{d\gamma}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\gamma}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\gamma}{dz}\right)^2\right\}.$$

4. Now, let

$$\alpha=\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{\{(a^2+\psi)(b^2+\psi)(c^2+\psi)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

$$\beta^{*}=\int_{v}^{-c^2}\frac{d\psi}{\{(a^2+\psi)(b^2+\psi)(c^2+\psi)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

$$\gamma=\int_{v'}^{-b^2}\frac{d\psi}{\{(a^2+\psi)(b^2+\psi)(c^2+\psi)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

All these expressions satisfy the conditions (1), for α is the potential of a homogeneous ellipsoidal shell, of proper density, at an external point, and β and γ possess the same analytical properties.

Again, α is independent of v and v', and is therefore constant when ϵ is constant. Similarly β is constant when v is constant, and γ is constant when v' is constant. Hence α, β, γ satisfy the conditions (2).

Now

$$\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dz}\right)^2$$

$$=\frac{1}{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)}\left\{\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dz}\right)^2\right\}.$$

And
$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\epsilon}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\epsilon}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\epsilon}=1.$$

$$\therefore\ \left\{\frac{x^2}{(a^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{y^2}{(b^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{z^2}{(c^2+\epsilon)^2}\right\}\frac{d\epsilon}{dx}=\frac{2x}{a^2+\epsilon},$$

with similar expressions for $\frac{d\epsilon}{dy}$ and $\frac{d\epsilon}{dz}$. Hence, squaring and adding,

$$\left\{\frac{x^2}{(a^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{y^2}{(b^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{z^2}{(c^2+\epsilon)^2}\right\}\left\{\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dz}\right)^2\right\}=4.$$

But from the equations

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\epsilon}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\epsilon}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\epsilon}=1,\quad \frac{x^2}{a^2+v}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+v}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+v}=1,$$

---

[*] β is a purely imaginary quantity. We may, if we please, write $\sqrt{-1}\beta'$ for β.

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\upsilon'}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\upsilon'}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\upsilon'}=1,$$

we deduce

$$1-\frac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}-\frac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}-\frac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}=\frac{(\omega-\epsilon)(\omega-\upsilon)(\omega-\upsilon')}{(\omega+a^2)(\omega+b^2)(\omega+c^2)},$$

ω being any quantity whatever. For this expression is of 0 dimensions in ω, ϵ, υ, υ', it vanishes when $\omega=\epsilon$, υ, or υ', and for those values of ω only, it becomes infinite when $\omega=-a^2$, $-b^2$, or $-c^2$, and for those values of ω only, and it is $=1$ when $\omega=\infty$.

From this, multiplying by $a^2+\omega$, and then putting $\omega=-a^2$, we deduce

$$x^2=\frac{(\epsilon+a^2)\,(\upsilon+a^2)\,(\upsilon'+a^2)}{(a^2-b^2)\,(a^2-c^2)},$$

a result which will be useful hereafter.

Again, differentiating with respect to ω, and then putting $\omega=\epsilon$,

$$\frac{x^2}{(a^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{y^2}{(b^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{z^2}{(c^2+\epsilon)^2}=\frac{(\epsilon-\upsilon)\,(\epsilon-\upsilon')}{(\epsilon+a^2)\,(\epsilon+b^2)\,(\epsilon+c^2)},$$

$$\therefore\ \left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\epsilon}{dz}\right)^2=4\,\frac{(\epsilon+a^2)\,(\epsilon+b^2)\,(\epsilon+c^2)}{(\epsilon-\upsilon)\,(\epsilon-\upsilon')},$$

$$\therefore\ \left(\frac{d\alpha}{dx}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dy}\right)^2+\left(\frac{d\alpha}{dz}\right)^2=\frac{4}{(\epsilon-\upsilon)\,(\epsilon-\upsilon')},$$

$$\therefore\ \nabla^2V=\frac{4}{(\upsilon-\upsilon')\,(\upsilon'-\epsilon)\,(\epsilon-\upsilon)}\left\{(\upsilon'-\upsilon)\frac{d^2V}{d\alpha^2}+(\epsilon-\upsilon')\frac{d^2V}{d\beta^2}\right.$$
$$\left.+(\upsilon-\epsilon)\frac{d^2V}{d\gamma^2}\right\}.$$

The equation $\nabla^2V=0$ is thus transformed into

$$(\upsilon'-\upsilon)\frac{d^2V}{d\alpha^2}+(\epsilon-\upsilon')\frac{d^2V}{d\beta^2}+(\upsilon-\epsilon)\frac{d^2V}{d\gamma^2}=0,$$

or
$$(v'-v)\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right]^2 V$$
$$+(\epsilon-v')\left[\{(v+a^2)(v+b^2)(v+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{dv}\right]^2 V$$
$$+(v-\epsilon)\left[\{(v'+a^2)(v'+b^2)(v'+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{dv'}\right]^2 V.$$

5. A class of integrals of this equation, presenting a close analogy to spherical harmonic functions, may be investigated in the following manner. Suppose E to be a function of ϵ, satisfying the equation

$$\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right]^2 \cancel{V} = (m\epsilon+r)E, \qquad E/$$

m and r being any constants.

Then, if H and H' be the forms which this function assumes when v and v' are respectively substituted for ϵ, the equation $\nabla^2 V=0$ will be satisfied by $V=EHH'$.

6. We will first investigate the form of the function denoted by E, on the supposition that E is a rational integral function of ϵ of the degree n, represented by

$$\epsilon^n + np_1\epsilon^{n-1} + \frac{n(n-1)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-2} + \ldots + p_n.$$

We see that

$$\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right]^2\left\{\epsilon^n + np_1\epsilon^{n-1} + \frac{n(n-1)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-2} + \ldots\ldots + p_n\right\}$$

$$= n\left[(n-1)(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\left\{\epsilon^{n-2} + (n-2)p_1\epsilon^{n-3} + \frac{(n-2)(n-3)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-4} + \ldots + p_{n-2}\right\}\right.$$
$$\left. + \frac{(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)+(\epsilon+c^2)(\epsilon+a^2)+(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)}{2}\left\{\epsilon^{n-1} + (n-1)p_1\epsilon^{n-2} + \frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-3} + \ldots + p_{n-1}\right\}\right].$$

Hence writing

$$(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)=\epsilon^3+3f_1\epsilon^2+3f_2\epsilon+f_3,$$

we see that

$$\begin{aligned}n\Big[(n-1)(\epsilon^3+3f_1\epsilon^2+3f_2\epsilon+f_3)&\Big\{\epsilon^{n-2}+(n-2)\,p_1\epsilon^{n-3}\\&\quad+\frac{(n-2)(n-3)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-4}+\ldots+p_{n-2}\Big\}\\+\frac{3}{2}(\epsilon^2+2f_1\epsilon+f_2)&\Big\{\epsilon^{n-1}+(n-1)\,p_1\epsilon^{n-2}+\frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-3}\\&\quad+\ldots+p_{n-1}\Big\}\Big]\\=(m\epsilon+r)&\Big\{\epsilon^n+np_1\epsilon^{n-1}+\frac{n(n-1)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-2}+\ldots+p_n\Big\}.\end{aligned}$$

Hence, equating coefficients of like powers of ϵ, we get

$$n\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right)=m,$$

$$n\Big[(n-1)\{(n-2)\,p_1+3f_1\}+\frac{3}{2}\{(n-1)\,p_1+2f_1\}\Big]=nmp_1+r,$$

$$\begin{aligned}n\Big[(n-1)&\Big\{\frac{(n-2)(n-3)}{1.2}p_2+3\,(n-2)\,f_1p_1+3f_2\Big\}\\&+\frac{3}{2}\Big\{\frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1.2}p_2+2\,(n-1)f_1p_1+f_2\Big\}\Big]\\=\frac{n(n-1)}{1.2}&mp_2+nrp_1\end{aligned}$$

$$\ldots\ldots\ldots=\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$n\Big\{(n-1)\,f_3p_{n-2}+\frac{3}{2}f_2p_{n-1}\Big\}=rp_n,$$

or, as they may be more simply written,

$$n\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right)=m,$$

$$n\left\{(n-1)\left(n-\frac{1}{2}\right)p_1{}^2+3nf_1\right\}=nmp_1+r,$$

$$n\left\{\frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1.2}\left(n-\frac{3}{2}\right)p_2+3(n-1)^2f_1p_1+3\left(n-\frac{1}{2}\right)f_2\right\}$$
$$=\frac{n(n-1)}{1.2}mp_2+nrp_1$$

$$\ldots\ldots\ldots=\ldots\ldots\ldots$$

$$n\left\{(n-1)f_3p_{n-2}+\frac{3}{2}f_2p_{n-1}\right\}=rp_n.$$

It thus appears that p_1 is a rational function of r of the first degree, p_2 of the second, p_n of the n^{th}, and when the letters $p_1, p_2 \ldots p_n$ have been eliminated, the resulting equation for the determination of r will be of the $(n+1)^{\text{th}}$ degree. Each of the letters p_1, $p_2 \ldots p_n$ will have one determinate value corresponding to each of these values of r; and we have seen that $m=n\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right)$. There will therefore be $(n+1)$ values of E, each of which is a rational integral expression of the n^{th} degree, n being any positive integer.

7. But there will also be values of E, of the n^{th} degree, of the form

$$(\epsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left\{\epsilon^{n-1}+(n-1)q_1\epsilon^{n-2}+\frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1.2}q_2\epsilon^{n-3}+\ldots+q_{n-1}\right\}.$$

We thus obtain

$$\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{dE}{d\epsilon}$$

$$=(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)(n-1)\left\{\epsilon^{n-2}+(n-2)q_1\epsilon^{n-3}\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{(n-2)(n-3)}{1.2}q_2\epsilon^{n-4}+\ldots+q_{n-2}\right\};$$

$$\therefore \left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right]^2 E$$

$$= \{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\left[\left\{\frac{1}{2}\frac{(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)}{(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} + (\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+c^2)\right.\right.$$

$$\left. + (\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+b^2)\right\}(n-1)\left\{\epsilon^{n-2} + (n-2)\,q_1\epsilon^{n-3}\right.$$

$$\left. + \frac{(n-2)(n-3)}{1\,.\,2}\,q_2\epsilon^{n-4} + \ldots + q_{n-2}\right\}$$

$$+ (\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)(n-1)(n-2)\left\{\epsilon^{n-3} + (n-3)\,q_1\epsilon^{n-4}\right.$$

$$\left.\left. + \frac{(n-3)(n-4)}{1\,.\,2}\,q_2\epsilon^{n-5} + \ldots + q_{n-3}\right\}\right].$$

Hence

$$\left\{\frac{1}{2}(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2) + (\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+c^2) + (\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)\right\}$$

$$(n-1)\left\{\epsilon^{n-2} + (n-2)\,q_1\epsilon^{n-3} + \frac{(n-2)(n-3)}{1\,.\,2}\,q_2\epsilon^{n-4} + \ldots + q_{n-2}\right\}$$

$$+ (\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)(n-1)(n-2)\left\{\epsilon^{n-3} + (n-3)\,q_1\epsilon^{n-4}\right.$$

$$\left. + \frac{(n-3)(n-4)}{1\,.\,2}\,q_2\epsilon^{n-5} + \ldots + q_{n-3}\right\}$$

$$= (m\epsilon + r)\left\{\epsilon^{n-1} + (n-1)\,q_1\epsilon^{n-2}\right.$$

$$\left. + \frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1\,.\,2}\,q_2\epsilon^{n-3} + \ldots + q_{n-1}\right\};$$

$$\therefore (n-1)\left(\frac{5}{2} + n - 2\right) = m,$$

$$(n-1)\left\{2a^2 + \frac{3}{2}(b^2+c^2) + \frac{5}{2}(n-2)\,q_1\right\}$$

$$+ (n-1)(n-2)\{a^2+b^2+c^2+(n-3)\,q_1\} = (n-1)\,mq_1 + r,$$

$$(n-1)\left\{\left(\frac{b^2c^2}{2} + a^2c^2 + a^2b^2\right)q_{n-2} + (n-2)\,a^2b^2c^2\,q_{n-3}\right\} = rq_{n-1}.$$

By a similar process to that applied above, we shall find that r is determined by an equation of the n^{th} degree, and that $m=(n-1)\left(n-\frac{1}{2}\right)$, and that each of the letters q_1, $q_2 \dots q_{n-1}$ is a rational function of r. Thus, there will be n solutions of the form

$$(\epsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\{\epsilon^{n-1}+(n-1)q_1\epsilon^{n-2}+\dots+q_{n-1}\}.$$

There will also be n solutions of a similar form, in which the factors $(\epsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, $(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$ are respectively involved. Hence, the total number of solutions of the n^{th} degree will be $4n+1$.

8. We may now investigate the number of solutions of the degree $n+\frac{1}{2}$, n being any positive integer. These will be of the following forms: three obtained by multiplying a rational integral function of ϵ of the degree n by $(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, $(\epsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, $(\epsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$, respectively, and one by multiplying a rational integral function of ϵ of the degree $n-1$ by the product

$$\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}.$$

An exactly similar process to that applied above will shew us that there will be $n+1$ solutions of each of the first three kinds, and n of the fourth. Hence the total number of such solutions will be $3(n+1)+n$, or $4n+3$, that is $4\left(n+\frac{1}{2}\right)+1$.

To sum up these results, we may say that the total number of solutions of the n^{th} degree is $4n+1$, n denoting either a positive integer, or a fraction with an odd numerator, and denominator 2.

Similar forms being obtained for H, H', we may proceed to transform the expression EHH' into a function of x, y, z.

9. Consider first the case in which

$$E=\epsilon^n+np_1\epsilon^{n-1}+\frac{n(n-1)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-2}+\dots+p_n.$$

Write this under the form

$$E = (\epsilon - \omega_1)(\epsilon - \omega_2)\dots(\epsilon - \omega_n).$$

Then
$$H = (v - \omega_1)(v - \omega_2)\dots(v - \omega_n),$$
$$H' = (v' - \omega_1)(v' - \omega_2)\dots(v' - \omega_n).$$

Hence

$$EHH' = (\epsilon - \omega_1)(v - \omega_1)(v' - \omega_1)\dots(\epsilon - \omega_n)(v - \omega_n)(v' - \omega_n).$$

Now we have shewn (see Art. 4 of the present Chapter) that $(\epsilon - \omega_1)(v - \omega_1)(v' - \omega_1)$

$$= (\omega_1 + a^2)(\omega_1 + b^2)(\omega_1 + c^2)\left(\frac{x^2}{a^2 + \omega_1} + \frac{y^2}{b^2 + \omega_1} + \frac{z^2}{c^2 + \omega_1} - 1\right).$$

Each of the factors of EHH' being similarly transformed, we see that EHH' is equal to the continued product of all expressions of the form

$$(\omega + a^2)(\omega + b^2)(\omega + c^2)\left(\frac{x^2}{a^2 + \omega} + \frac{y^2}{b^2 + \omega} + \frac{z^2}{c^2 + \omega} - 1\right),$$

the several values of ω being the roots of the equation

$$\omega^n + np_1\omega^{n-1} + \frac{n(n-1)}{1.2}p_2\omega^{n-2} + \dots + p_n = 0.$$

As this equation has been already shewn to have $(n+1)$ distinct forms, we obtain $(n+1)$ distinct solutions of the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, each solution being the product of n expressions of the form

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2 + \omega} + \frac{y^2}{b^2 + \omega} + \frac{z^2}{c^2 + \omega} - 1.$$

That is, there will be $n + 1$ independent solutions of the degree $2n$ in x, y, z, each involving only *even* powers of the variables.

10. To complete the investigation of the number of solutions of the degree $2n$, let us next consider the case in which E

$$= (\epsilon + b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon + c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left\{\epsilon^{n-1} + (n-1)p_1\epsilon^{n-2} + \frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-3} + \dots + p_{n-1}\right\}.$$

The object here will be to transform the product

$$(\epsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon'+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon'+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}},$$

since the other factors will, as already shewn, give rise to the product of $n-1$ expressions of the form

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}-1.$$

Now, by comparison of the value of x^2 given in Art. 4, we see that

$$(\epsilon+b^2)(\upsilon+b^2)(\upsilon'+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)(\upsilon+c^2)(\upsilon'+c^2)$$
$$=(b^2-c^2)(b^2-a^2)(c^2-a^2)(c^2-b^2)y^2z^2.$$

Hence, we obtain a system of solutions of the form of the product of $(n-1)$ expressions of the form

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}-1,$$

multiplied by yz. Of these there will be n, and an equal number of solutions in which zx, xy, respectively, take the place of yz.

Thus, there will be $4n+1$ solutions of the degree $2n$ in the variables of which $n+1$ are each the product of n expressions of the form

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}-1,$$

n are each the product of $(n-1)$ such expressions, multiplied by yz,

n ... ... zx,

n ... ... xy.

11. We may next proceed to consider the solutions of the degree $2n+1$ in the variables x, y, z.

Consider first the case in which

$$E=(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left\{\epsilon^n+np_1\epsilon^{n-1}+\frac{n.(n-1)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-2}+\ldots+p_n\right\}.$$

Here the product $(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon'+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$ will, as just shewn, give rise to a factor x in the product EHH'.

Hence we obtain a system of solutions each of which is the product of n expressions of the form

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}-1,$$

multiplied by x. Of these there will be $n+1$, and an equal number of solutions in which y, z, respectively take the place of the factor x.

Lastly, in the case in which

$$E=(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left\{\epsilon^{n-1}+(n-1)p_1\epsilon^{n-2}\right.$$
$$\left.+\frac{(n-1)(n-2)}{1.2}p_2\epsilon^{n-3}+\ldots+p_{n-1}\right\},$$

we see that in EHH' the product

$$(\epsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon'+a^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon'+b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\epsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$$
$$(\upsilon+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\upsilon'+c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}$$

will give rise to a factor xyz.

Hence we obtain a system of solutions each of which is the product of $(n-1)$ expressions of the form

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}-1,$$

multiplied by xyz. Of these there will be n.

Thus there will be $4n+3$ solutions of the degree $2n+1$ in the variables, of which

$(n+1)$ are each the product of n expressions of the form $\frac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}+\frac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}+\frac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}-1$ multiplied by x,

$(n+1)$ are each the product of n such expressions, multiplied by y,

$(n+1)$ ... ... z,

n are each the product of $(n-1)$ such expressions, multiplied by xyz.

12. Now an expression of the form $C . EHH'$, C being any arbitrary constant, is an admissible value of the potential at any point *within* the shell $\frac{x^2}{a^2}+\frac{y^2}{b^2}+\frac{z^2}{c^2}=1$. But it is not admissible for the space *without* the shell, since it becomes infinite at an infinite distance. The factor which becomes infinite is clearly E, and we have therefore to enquire whether any form, free from this objection, can be found for this factor. We shall find that forms exist, bearing the same relation to E that zonal harmonics of the second kind bear to those of the first.

Now considering the equation

$$\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right]^2 U=(m\epsilon+r)\,U,$$

which we suppose to be satisfied by putting $U=E$, we see that, since it is of the second order, it must admit of another particular integral. To find this, substitute for U, $E\int v\,d\epsilon$, we then have

$$\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right] U$$

$$=\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right] E.\int v\,d\epsilon$$
$$+\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}Ev;$$

$$\therefore\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right]^2 U$$

$$=\left[\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\epsilon}\right]^2 E.\int v\,d\epsilon$$

$$+(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\frac{dE}{d\epsilon}.v$$

$$+\frac{1}{2}\{(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)+(\epsilon+c^2)(\epsilon+a^2)+(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)\}\,Ev$$

$$+(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\left(\frac{dE}{d\epsilon}.v+E\frac{dv}{d\epsilon}\right).$$

Now, since by supposition, the equation for the determination of U is satisfied by putting $U=E$, it follows that when $E\int v\,d\epsilon$ is substituted for U, the terms involving $\int v\,d\epsilon$ will cancel each other, and the equation for the determination of v will be reduced to

$$E\frac{dv}{d\epsilon}+\left\{2\frac{dE}{d\epsilon}+\frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{1}{\epsilon+a^2}+\frac{1}{\epsilon+b^2}+\frac{1}{\epsilon+c^2}\right)E\right\}v=0,$$

or $$\frac{1}{v}\frac{dv}{d\epsilon}+\frac{2}{E}\frac{dE}{d\epsilon}+\frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{1}{\epsilon+a^2}+\frac{1}{\epsilon+b^2}+\frac{1}{\epsilon+c^2}\right)=0\,;$$

whence $$\log v+2\log E+\log\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}$$
$$=\log v_0+2\log E_0+\log abc,$$

v_0 and E_0 being the values of v and E, corresponding to $\epsilon=0$.

Hence $$v=v_0\frac{E_0^2}{E^2}\frac{abc}{\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}};$$

$$\therefore E\int v\,d\epsilon=v_0E_0^2\,abc\,.\,E\int\frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

We may therefore take, as a value of the potential at any external point,

$$V=v_0E_0^2\,abc\,EHH'\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

For this obviously vanishes when $\epsilon=\infty$. It remains so to determine v_0 that this value shall, at the surface of the ellipsoid, be equal to the value $C\,.\,EHH'$, already assumed for an internal point. This gives

$$C=v_0\,.\,E_0^2\,abc\int_0^\infty\frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

Hence, putting $v_0\,.\,E_0^2\,.\,abc=V_0$, we see that to the value of the potential

$$V_0\,EHH'\int_0^\infty\frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

for any internal point, corresponds the value

$$V_0 EHH' \int_\epsilon^\infty \frac{d\epsilon}{E^2 \{(\epsilon + a^2)(\epsilon + b^2)(\epsilon + c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

for any external point.

13. We proceed to investigate the law of distribution of density of attracting matter over the surface of the ellipsoid, corresponding to such a distribution of potential.

Now, generally, if δn be the thickness of a shell, ρ its volume density, the difference between the normal components of the attraction of the shell on two particles, situated close to the shell, on the same normal, one within and the other without will be $4\pi\rho\delta n$. This is the attraction of the shell on the *outer* particle, minus the attraction on the *inner* particle.

But the normal component of the attraction on the outer particle estimated inwards is $-\frac{dV}{dn}$.

And, if V' denote the potential of the shell on an internal particle, the normal component of the attraction on it estimated inwards is $-\frac{dV'}{dn}$.

Hence $$4\pi\rho\delta n = \frac{dV'}{dn} - \frac{dV}{dn}.$$

Now $$\frac{dV}{dn} = \frac{dV}{dx}\frac{dx}{dn} + \frac{dV}{dy}\frac{dy}{dn} + \frac{dV}{dz}\frac{dz}{dn}.$$

And $\frac{dx}{dn}$ is the cosine of the inclination of the normal at the point x, y, z to the axis of x, and is therefore generally equal to $e\frac{x}{a^2 + \epsilon}$, e denoting the perpendicular from the centre on the tangent plane to the surface

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2 + \epsilon} + \frac{y^2}{b^2 + \epsilon} + \frac{z^2}{c^2 + \epsilon} = 1.$$

And we have shewn that

$$x^2 = \frac{(a^2+\epsilon)(a^2+v)(a^2+v')}{(a^2-b^2)(a^2-c^2)},$$

whence
$$\frac{2}{x}\frac{dx}{d\epsilon} = \frac{1}{a^2+\epsilon},$$

or
$$\frac{x}{a^2+\epsilon} = 2\frac{dx}{d\epsilon};$$

$$\therefore \frac{dx}{dn} = 2e\frac{dx}{d\epsilon}.$$

Similarly
$$\frac{dy}{dn} = 2e\frac{dy}{d\epsilon}, \quad \frac{dz}{dn} = 2e\frac{dz}{d\epsilon},$$

$$\therefore \frac{dV}{dn} = 2e\left(\frac{dV}{dx}\frac{dx}{d\epsilon} + \frac{dV}{dy}\frac{dy}{d\epsilon} + \frac{dV}{dz}\frac{dz}{d\epsilon}\right) = 2e\frac{dV}{d\epsilon}.$$

Similarly
$$\frac{dV'}{dn} = 2e\frac{dV'}{d\epsilon}.$$

Now
$$V' = V_0 . EHH' \int_0^\infty \frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}};$$

$$\therefore \frac{dV'}{d\epsilon} = V_0 . HH' \frac{dE}{d\epsilon}\int_0^\infty \frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(\epsilon+a^2)(\epsilon+b^2)(\epsilon+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

And
$$V = V_0 . EHH' \int_\epsilon^\infty \frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}};$$

therefore, generally,

$$\frac{dV}{d\epsilon} = V_0 . HH' \frac{dE}{d\epsilon}\int_\epsilon^\infty \frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$
$$- V_0 . EHH' \frac{1}{E^2\{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

But, when the attracted particle is in the immediate neighbourhood of the surface, $\epsilon = 0$. Hence, the first line of the value of $\frac{dV}{d\epsilon}$ becomes identical with the value of $\frac{dV'}{d\epsilon}$, and we have

$$\frac{dV'}{d\epsilon} - \frac{dV}{d\epsilon} = V_0 \frac{HH'}{E_0} \frac{1}{abc},$$

E_0 denoting the value which E assumes, when $\epsilon = 0$.

Hence, $$4\pi\rho\delta n = 2eV_0 \frac{HH'}{E_0} \frac{1}{abc}.$$

But δn, being the thickness of the shell, is proportional to e, and we may therefore write $\frac{e}{\delta n} = \frac{a}{\delta a}$, δa being the thickness of the shell at the extremity of the greatest axis;

$$\therefore \rho = \frac{V_0}{2\pi} \frac{a}{\delta a} \frac{1}{abc} \frac{HH'}{E_0},$$

and this is proportional to the value of V corresponding to any specified value of ϵ, since HH' is the only variable factor in either.

Hence functions of the kind which we are now considering possess a property analogous to that of Spherical Harmonics quoted at the beginning of this Chapter. On account of this property, we propose to call them Ellipsoidal Harmonics, and shall distinguish them, when necessary, into surface and solid harmonics, in the same manner as spherical harmonics are distinguished. They are commonly known as Lamé's Functions, having been fully discussed by him in his *Leçons*. The equivalent expressions in terms of x, y, z have been considered by Green in his Memoir mentioned at the beginning of this chapter, and for this reason Professor Cayley in his "Memoir on Prepotentials," read before the Royal Society on June 10, 1875, calls them "Greenians."

We may observe that the factor

$$\frac{1}{4\pi} \frac{a}{\delta a} \frac{1}{abc}$$

is equal to $\frac{1}{4\pi bc\delta a}$, and therefore also to $\frac{1}{4\pi ca\delta b}$ or $\frac{1}{4\pi ab\delta c}$:

Hence, it is equal to

$$\frac{1}{\frac{4\pi}{3}(bc\delta a + ca\delta b + ab\delta c)},$$

or to

$$\frac{1}{\text{volume of shell}};$$

and the potential at any internal point

$$= \tfrac{1}{2} \text{ volume of shell} \times EE_0 . \rho \int_0^\infty \frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

and the potential at any external point

$$= \tfrac{1}{2} \text{ volume of shell} \times EE_0 . \rho \int_\epsilon^\infty \frac{d\epsilon}{E^2\{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}};$$

where for ρ must be substituted its value in terms of υ and υ'.

14. We will next prove that if V_1, V_2 be two different ellipsoidal harmonics, dS an element of the surface of the ellipsoid, $\iint e\, V_1 V_2\, dS = 0$, the integration being extended all over the surface.

We have generally

$$\iiint (V_1 \nabla^2 V_2 - V_2 \nabla^2 V_1)\, dx\, dy\, dz = \iint \left(V_1 \frac{dV_2}{dn} - V_2 \frac{dV_1}{dn}\right) dS$$

$$= 2 \iint e \left(V_1 \frac{dV_2}{d\epsilon} - V_2 \frac{dV_1}{d\epsilon}\right) dS.$$

And throughout the space comprised within the limits of integration, $\nabla^2 V_1 = 0$, $\nabla^2 V_2 = 0$. Hence

$$\iint e \left(V_1 \frac{dV_2}{d\epsilon} - V_2 \frac{dV_1}{d\epsilon}\right) dS = 0.$$

Now it has been shewn already that V_1, V_2 are each of the form EHH', where E is a function of ϵ only, H the same function of υ, H' of υ'. We may therefore write

$$V_1 = f_1(\epsilon) f_1(\upsilon) f_1(\upsilon'),$$

and similarly

$$V_2 = f_2(\epsilon) f_2(\upsilon) f_2(\upsilon').$$

Hence $$V_1\frac{dV_2}{d\epsilon}=V_1V_2\frac{f_2'(\epsilon)}{f_2(\epsilon)},$$

$$V_2\frac{dV_1}{d\epsilon}=V_1V_2\frac{f_1'(\epsilon)}{f_1(\epsilon)};$$

$$\therefore\ V_1\frac{dV_2}{d\epsilon}-V_2\frac{dV_1}{d\epsilon}=V_1V_2\left\{\frac{f_2'(\epsilon)}{f_2(\epsilon)}-\frac{f_1'(\epsilon)}{f_1(\epsilon)}\right\}.$$

Now, all over the surface, $\epsilon=0$. Hence

$$\iint e\,V_1V_2\left\{\frac{f_2'(0)}{f_2(0)}-\frac{f_1'(0)}{f_1(0)}\right\}dS=0.$$

Hence, unless $\frac{f_2'(0)}{f_2(0)}-\frac{f_1'(0)}{f_1(0)}=0$, which cannot happen unless the functions denoted by f_1 and f_2 are identical*, or only differ by a numerical factor, we must have

$$\iint e\,V_1V_2\,dS=0.$$

Now e is proportional to the thickness of the shell at any point. Calling this thickness δe, we have therefore

$$\iint \delta e\,V_1V_2\,dS=0.$$

Hence, adding together the results obtained by integrating successively over a continuous series of such surfaces, we get

$$\iiint V_1V_2\,dxdydz=0;$$

V_1, V_2 now representing solid ellipsoidal harmonics, and the integration extending throughout the whole space comprised within the ellipsoid.

---

[*] This may be shewn more rigorously by integrating through the space bounded by two confocal ellipsoids, defined by the values λ and μ of ϵ. We then get, as in the text,

$$\iint e\,V_1V_2\left\{\frac{f_2'(\mu)}{f_2(\mu)}-\frac{f_1'(\mu)}{f_1(\mu)}-\frac{f_2'(\lambda)}{f_2(\lambda)}+\frac{f_1'(\lambda)}{f_1(\lambda)}\right\}dS=0;$$

Now the factor within { } cannot vanish for all values of λ and μ, unless the functions devoted by f_1 and f_2 be identical, or only differ by a numerical factor.

15. It will be well to transform the expression

$$\iint e\,V_1V_2\,dS$$

to its equivalent, in terms of v, v'.

For this purpose we observe that if ds, ds' be elements of the two lines of curvature through any point of the ellipsoid, $dS = ds\,ds'$.

Now,

ds^2 is the value of $dx^2+dy^2+dz^2$ when ϵ and v' are constant,

ds'^2 ... ... ϵ and v ...

and $$x^2 = \frac{(\epsilon+a^2)(v+a^2)(v'+a^2)}{(b^2-a^2)(c^2-a^2)};$$

therefore if ϵ and v' do not vary,

$$\frac{2dx}{x} = \frac{dv}{v+a^2};$$

$$\therefore\ dx = \frac{1}{2}\frac{x}{a^2+v}\,dv.$$

Similarly $$dy = \frac{1}{2}\frac{y}{b^2+v}\,dv,\quad dz = \frac{1}{2}\frac{z}{c^2+v}\,dv;$$

$$\therefore\ ds^2 = dx^2+dy^2+dz^2 = \frac{1}{4}\left\{\frac{x^2}{(a^2+v)^2}+\frac{y^2}{(b^2+v)^2}+\frac{z^2}{(c^2+v)^2}\right\}dv^2.$$

Again, differentiating with respect to ω the expression obtained for $\dfrac{x^2}{a^2+\omega}+\dfrac{y^2}{b^2+\omega}+\dfrac{z^2}{c^2+\omega}-1$, we get

$$\frac{x^2}{(a^2+\omega)^2}+\frac{y^2}{(b^2+\omega)^2}+\frac{z^2}{(c^2+\omega)^2} = \frac{(v-\omega)(v'-\omega)}{(a^2+\omega)(b^2+\omega)(c^2+\omega)}$$

$$+\frac{(v'-\omega)(\epsilon-\omega)}{(a^2+\omega)(b^2+\omega)(c^2+\omega)}+\frac{(\epsilon-\omega)(v-\omega)(v'-\omega)}{(a^2+\omega)^2(b^2+\omega)(c^2+\omega)}+\dots;$$

therefore, putting $\omega = v$,

$$\frac{x^2}{(a^2+v)^2}+\frac{y^2}{(b^2+v)^2}+\frac{z^2}{(c^2+v)^2}=\frac{(v'-v)(\epsilon-v)}{(a^2+v)(b^2+v)(c^2+v)};$$

$$\therefore\ ds^2=\frac{1}{4}\,\frac{(v'-v)(\epsilon-v)}{(a^2+v)(b^2+v)(c^2+v)}\,dv^2.$$

A similar expression holding for ds'^2 we get

$$dS^2=-\frac{1}{16}\,\frac{(v'-v)^2(\epsilon-v)(\epsilon-v')}{(a^2+v)(b^2+v)(c^2+v)(a^2+v')(b^2+v')(c^2+v')}\,dv^2dv'^2.$$

Again, $$\frac{1}{e^2}=\frac{x^2}{(a^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{y^2}{(b^2+\epsilon)^2}+\frac{z^2}{(c^2+\epsilon)^2}$$

$$=\frac{(\epsilon-v')(\epsilon-v)}{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)},$$

writing ϵ for ω in the expression above;

$$\therefore\ e^2dS^2=-\frac{1}{16}\,\frac{(a^2+\epsilon)(b^2+\epsilon)(c^2+\epsilon)(v'-v)^2}{(a^2+v)(b^2+v)(c^2+v)(a^2+v')(b^2+v')(c^2+v')}\,dv^2dv'^2.$$

It has been shewn that, integrating all over the surface, the limits of v are $-c^2$ and $-b^2$, those of v', $-b^2$ and $-a^2$.

Hence, V_1, V_2, denoting two different ellipsoidal harmonics

$$\int_{-b^2}^{-c^2}\int_{-a^2}^{-b^2}\frac{V_1V_2(v'-v)\,dvdv'}{\{(a^2+v)(b^2+v)(c^2+v)(a^2+v')(b^2+v')(c^2+v')\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}=0.$$

The value of the expression $\iiint V^2dxdydz$, or its equivalent

$$abc\int_{-b^2}^{-c^2}\int_{-a^2}^{-b^2}\frac{V^2(v'-v)\,dvdv'}{\{(a^2+v)(b^2+v)(c^2+v)(a^2+v')(b^2+v')(c^2+v')\}^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

in any particular case, is most conveniently obtained by expressing V as a function of x, y, z.

16. Before proceeding further with the discussion of ellipsoidal harmonics in general, we will consider the special case in which the ellipsoid is one of revolution. We must enquire what modification this will introduce in the quantities which we have denoted by α, β, γ, viz.

$$\alpha=\int_{\epsilon}^{\infty}\frac{d\psi}{(a^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}(b^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}(c^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

$$\beta=\int_{\upsilon}^{-c^2}\frac{d\psi}{(a^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}(b^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}(c^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

$$\gamma=\int_{-a^2}^{\upsilon'}\frac{d\psi}{(a^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}(b^2+\psi^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}(c^2+\psi)^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

and in the differential equation

$$(\upsilon-\upsilon')\frac{d^2V}{d\alpha^2}+(\upsilon'-\epsilon)\frac{d^2V}{d\beta^2}+(\epsilon-\upsilon)\frac{d^2V}{d\gamma^2}=0.$$

We will first suppose the axis of revolution to be the greatest axis of the ellipsoid, which is equivalent to supposing $b^2=c^2$. To transform α and γ, put $a^2+\psi=\theta^2$, $a^2+\epsilon=\eta^2$, $a^2+\upsilon'=\omega^2$; we then obtain

$$\alpha=2\int_{\eta}^{\infty}\frac{d\theta}{\theta^2-a^2+b^2}=\frac{1}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\log\frac{\eta+(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}{\eta-(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

$$\gamma=2\int_{0}^{\omega}\frac{d\theta}{\theta^2-a^2+b^2}=\frac{1}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\log\frac{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}-\omega}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}+\omega}.$$

To transform β, we must proceed as follows.

Put $\psi=-c^2\cos^2\varpi-b^2\sin^2\varpi$, $\upsilon=-c^2\cos^2\phi-b^2\sin^2\phi$, we then get generally

$$b^2+\psi=(b^2-c^2)\cos^2\varpi,\quad c^2+\psi=(c^2-b^2)\sin^2\varpi;$$

$$d\psi=2(c^2-b^2)\cos\varpi\sin\varpi\,d\varpi;$$

$$\therefore\ \beta=\frac{2}{\sqrt{-1}}\int_{\phi}^{0}\frac{d\varpi}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}=\frac{2\sqrt{-1}\,\phi}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

Hence,
$$\frac{d}{d\alpha}=-\frac{1}{2}(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\eta},$$
$$\frac{d}{d\gamma}=\frac{1}{2}(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\omega},$$
$$\frac{d}{d\beta}=\frac{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}{2\sqrt{-1}}\frac{d}{d\phi}.$$

Also, $\epsilon=\eta^2-a^2$, $v'=\omega^2-a^2$, $v=-b^2$, and our differential equation becomes

$$(a^2-b^2-\omega^2)\left\{(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}^2V$$
$$+(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\left\{(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\omega}\right\}^2V$$
$$-(\omega^2-\eta^2)(a^2-b^2)\frac{d^2V}{d\phi^2}=0,$$

or
$$(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\left\{(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}^2V$$
$$-(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\left\{(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\omega}\right\}^2V$$
$$-(a^2-b^2)(\eta^2-\omega^2)\frac{d^2V}{d\phi^2}=0.$$

This equation may be satisfied in the following ways.

First, in a manner altogether independent of ϕ, by supposing V to be the product of a function of η and the same function of ω, this function, which we will for the present denote by $f(\eta)$ or $f(\omega)$, being determined by the equation

$$\frac{d}{d\eta}\left\{(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}f(\eta)=mf(\eta),$$

or
$$\frac{d}{d\omega}\left\{(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\omega}\right\}f(\omega)=mf(\omega).$$

Secondly, by supposing $\frac{d^2V}{d\phi^2}$ a constant multiple of V, $= -\sigma^2 V$, suppose.

Our equation may then be written

$$(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\left\{(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}^2 V$$

$$-(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\left\{(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\omega}\right\}^2 V$$

$$-\sigma^2(a^2-b^2)\{(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)-(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\}\,V=0,$$

which may be satisfied by supposing the factor of V independent of ϕ to be of the form $F(\eta)\,F(\omega)$, where

$$\left\{(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}^2 F(\eta)-\sigma^2(a^2-b^2)\,F(\eta)=m\,(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\,F(\eta),$$

$$\left\{(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\omega}\right\}^2 F(\omega)-\sigma^2(a^2-b^2)\,F(\omega)=m(\omega^2-a^2+b^2)\,F(\omega).$$

The factor involving ϕ will be of the form

$$A\cos\sigma\phi+B\sin\sigma\phi.$$

Now, returning to the equation

$$\frac{d}{d\eta}\left\{(\eta^2-a^2+b^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}f(\eta)=mf(\eta),$$

we see that, supposing the index of the highest power of η involved in $f(\eta)$ to be i, we must have $m=i\,(i+1)$.

Now, it will be observed that η may have any value however great, but that ω^2, which is equal to a^2+v', must lie between a^2-b^2 and 0. Hence, putting $\omega^2=(a^2-b^2)\,\mu^2$, where μ^2 must lie between 0 and 1, we get

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{d}{d\mu}\right\}f\{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\mu\}+i\,(i+1)f\{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\mu\}=0.$$

Hence this equation is satisfied by $f\{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\mu\} = CP_i$, C being a constant; and supposing $C=1$ we obtain the following series of values for $f(\omega)$,

$$i=0,\quad f(\omega)=1,$$

$$i=1,\quad f(\omega)=\frac{\omega}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

$$i=2,\quad f(\omega)=\frac{3\omega^2-(a^2-b^2)}{2(a^2-b^2)},$$

$$i=3,\quad f(\omega)=\frac{5\omega^3-3\omega(a^2-b^2)}{2(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{3}{2}}},$$

....

Exactly similar expressions may be obtained for $f(\eta)$, and these, when the attraction of ellipsoids is considered, will apply to all points within the ellipsoid. But they will be inadmissible for external points, since η is susceptible of indefinite increase.

The form of integral to be adopted in this case will be obtained by taking the other solution of the differential equation for the determination of $f(\eta)$, i.e. the zonal harmonic of the second kind, which is of the form $Q_i\left\{\frac{\eta}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}$, where

$$Q_i\left\{\frac{\eta}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}=P_i\left\{\frac{\eta}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}\int_\eta^\infty\frac{d\theta}{\left[P_i\left\{\frac{\theta}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}\right]^2(\theta^2-a^2+b^2)}.$$

Or, putting $\eta^2=(a^2-b^2)\nu^2$, $\theta^2=(a^2-b^2)\lambda^2$, we may write

$$Q_i(\nu)=P_i(\nu)\int_\nu^\infty\frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2(\lambda^2-1)}.$$

17. We may now consider what is the meaning of the quantities denoted by η and ω. They are the values of ϑ which satisfy the equation

$$\frac{x^2}{\vartheta^2}+\frac{y^2+z^2}{\vartheta^2-a^2+b^2}=1,$$

and are therefore the semi-axes of revolution of the surfaces confocal with the given ellipsoid, which pass through the point x, y, z. One of these surfaces is an ellipsoid, and its semi-axis is η. The other is an hyperboloid of two sheets whose semi-axis is ω.

Now, if θ be the eccentric angle of the point x, y, z, measured from the axis of revolution, we shall have

$$x^2 = \eta^2 \cos^2 \theta.$$

But also, since η^2, ω^2, are the two values of ϑ^2 which satisfy the equation of the surface,

$$\eta^2\omega^2 = (a^2 - b^2)\, x^2.$$

Hence
$$\omega^2 = (a^2 - b^2) \cos^2 \theta,$$

and we have already put

$$\omega^2 = (a^2 - b^2)\, \mu^2,$$

whence the quantity which we have already denoted by μ is found to be the cosine of the eccentric angle of the point x, y, z considered with reference to the ellipsoid confocal with the given one, passing through the point x, y, z. We have thus a method of completely representing the potential of an ellipsoid of revolution for any distribution of density symmetrical about its axis, by means of the axis of revolution of the confocal ellipsoid passing through the point at which the potential is required, and the eccentric angle of the point with reference to the confocal ellipsoid. For any such distribution can be expressed, precisely as in the case of a sphere, by a series of zonal harmonic functions of the eccentric angle.

18. When the distribution is not symmetrical, we must have recourse to the form of solution which involves the factor $A \cos \sigma\phi + B \sin \sigma\phi$. It will be seen that, supposing F to represent a function of the degree i, and putting $m = i\,(i+1)$, the equation which determines $F(\omega)$ is of exactly the same form as that for a tesseral spherical harmonic. For $F(\eta)$, if the point be within the ellipsoid, we adopt the same form,

if without, representing the tesseral spherical harmonic by $T_i^{(\sigma)}\left\{\frac{\eta}{(a-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}$, or $T_i^{(\sigma)}(\nu)$, we adopt the form

$$T_i^{(\sigma)}(\nu)\int_\nu^\infty \frac{d\lambda}{[T_i^{(\sigma)}(\lambda)]^2(\lambda^2-1)}.$$

19. It may be interesting to trace the connexion of spherical harmonics with the functions just considered. This may be effected by putting $b^2=a^2$. We see then that η will become equal to the radius of the concentric sphere passing through the point, and $\eta^2-a^2+b^2$ will become equal to η^2. Hence the equation for the determination of $f(\eta)$ will become

$$\frac{d}{d\eta}\left(\eta^2\frac{d}{d\eta}\right)f(\eta)=i(i+1)f(\eta),$$

which is satisfied by putting $f(\eta)=\eta^i$, or $\eta^{-(i+1)}$. The former solution is adapted to the case of an internal, the latter to that of an external point.

With regard to $f(\omega)$, it will be seen that the confocal hyperboloid becomes a cone, and therefore ω becomes indefinitely small. But μ, which is equal to $\frac{\omega}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}$, remains finite, being in fact equal to $\frac{x}{\eta}$ or $\cos\theta$. Hence $f(\mu)$ becomes the zonal spherical harmonic.

Again, the tesseral equations, for the determination of $F(\eta)$, $F(\omega)$, become

$$\left(\eta^2\frac{d}{d\eta}\right)^2F(\eta)=i(i+1)\,\eta^2F(\eta),$$

which are satisfied by $F(\eta)=\eta^i$ or $\eta^{-(i+1)}$.

And, writing for ω^2, $(a^2-b^2)\,\mu^2$, we have, putting $F(\omega)=\chi(\mu)$,

$$\left\{(\mu^2-1)\frac{d}{d\mu}\right\}^2\chi(\mu)+\sigma^2\chi(\mu)=i(i+1)(\mu^2-1)\,\chi(\mu),$$

which gives $\chi(\mu)=T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu)$.

20. We will next consider the case in which the axis of revolution is the least axis of the ellipsoid, which is equivalent to supposing $a^2 = b^2$. To transform α and β, put $c^2 + \psi = \theta^2$, $c^2 + \epsilon = \eta^2$, $c^2 + \upsilon = \omega^2$, we thus obtain

$$\alpha = 2\int_\eta^\infty \frac{d\theta}{a^2 - c^2 + \theta^2} = \frac{2}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \tan^{-1} \frac{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}{\eta},$$

$$\beta = 2\int_\omega^0 \frac{d\theta}{a^2 - c^2 + \theta^2} = -\frac{2}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \tan^{-1} \frac{\omega}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

To transform γ, we must proceed as follows:

Put $\psi = -a^2 \sin^2 \varpi - b^2 \cos^2 \varpi$, $\upsilon' = -a^2 \sin^2 \phi - b^2 \cos^2 \phi$, we then get, generally,

$$a^2 + \psi = (a^2 - b^2) \cos^2 \varpi, \quad b^2 + \psi = -(a^2 - b^2) \sin^2 \varpi,$$

ϖ/ ? $$c^2 + \psi = c^2 - a^2 \sin^2 \phi - b^2 \cos^2 \phi, \quad d\psi = -2(a^2 - b^2) \sin\varpi \cos\varpi \, d\varpi.$$

Hence

$$\gamma = 2\int_\phi^0 \frac{d\varpi}{(a^2 \sin^2\varpi + b^2 \cos^2\varpi - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} = -\frac{2\phi}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \text{ if } a^2 = b^2.$$

Hence,
$$\frac{d}{d\alpha} = -\frac{1}{2}(a^2 - c^2 + \eta^2)\frac{d}{d\eta},$$

$$\frac{d}{d\beta} = -\frac{1}{2}(a^2 - c^2 + \omega^2)\frac{d}{d\omega},$$

$$\frac{d}{d\gamma} = -\frac{1}{2}(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\frac{d}{d\phi};$$

also,
$$\epsilon = \eta^2 - c^2,$$

$$\upsilon = \omega^2 - c^2,$$

$$\upsilon' = -a^2,$$

and our differential equation becomes

$$(a^2 - c^2 + \omega^2)\left\{(a^2 - c^2 + \eta^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}^2 V$$

$$-(a^2 - c^2 + \eta^2)\left\{(a^2 - c^2 + \omega^2)\frac{d}{d\omega}\right\}^2 V$$

$$+(\eta^2 - \omega^2)(a^2 - c^2)\frac{d^2 V}{d\phi^2} = 0.$$

We will first consider how this equation may be satisfied by values of V independent of ϕ.

We may then suppose V to be the product of a function of η, and the same function of ω, this function, which we will suppose to be of the degree i, being determined by the equation

$$\frac{d}{d\eta}\left\{(a^2-c^2+\eta^2)\frac{d}{d\eta}\right\}f(\eta)=i(i+1)f(\eta),$$

$$\frac{d}{d\omega}\left\{(a^2-c^2+\omega^2)\frac{d}{d\omega}\right\}f(\omega)=i(i+1)f(\omega).$$

On comparing this with the ordinary differential equation for a zonal harmonic, it will be seen that, on account of a^2 being greater than c^2, the signs of the several terms in the series for $f(\eta)$ will be all the same, instead of being alternately positive and negative. We shall thus have

$$i=1,\quad f(\eta)=\frac{\eta}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

$$i=2,\quad f(\eta)=\frac{3\eta^2+a^2-c^2}{2(a^2-c^2)},$$

$$i=3,\quad f(\eta)=\frac{5\eta^3+3(a^2-c^2)\eta}{2(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{3}{2}}},$$

$$i=4,\quad f(\eta)=\frac{35\eta^4+30(a^2-c^2)\eta^2+3(a^2-c^2)^2}{8(a^2-c^2)^2};$$

and generally

$$f(\eta)=\frac{1}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{i}{2}}}\frac{1}{2.4.6\ldots 2i}\frac{d^i}{d\eta^i}(\eta^2+a^2-c^2)^i.$$

We will denote the general value of $f(\eta)$ by $p_i\left\{\frac{\eta}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}$, or, writing $\eta=(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\nu$, by $p_i(\nu)$.

For external points, we must adopt for $f(\eta)$ a function which we will represent by $q_i\left\{\frac{\eta}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}$, or $q_i(\nu)$, which will be equal to

$$p_i\left\{\frac{\eta}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}\int_\eta^\infty \frac{d\theta}{\left[p_i\left\{\frac{\theta}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}\right]^2(\theta^2+a^2-c^2)}.$$

It is clear that $f(\omega)$ may be expressed in exactly the same way. But it will be remembered that η^2 and ω^2 are the two values of ϑ^2 which satisfy the equation

$$\frac{x^2+y^2}{a^2-c^2+\vartheta^2}+\frac{z^2}{\vartheta^2}=1.$$

Hence η, as before, is the semi-axis of revolution of the confocal ellipsoid passing through the point (x, y, z). But $\eta^2\omega^2=-(a^2-c^2)z^2$, an essentially negative quantity, since a^2 is greater than c^2. Hence ω^2 is essentially negative. Now, if θ be the eccentric angle of the point (x, y, z) measured from the axis of revolution, we have $z^2=\eta^2\cos^2\theta$. Hence

$$\eta^2\omega^2=-(a^2-c^2)\eta^2\cos^2\theta,$$

and therefore

$$\omega^2=-(a^2-c^2)\cos^2\theta$$

$$=-(a^2-c^2)\mu^2, \text{ suppose.}$$

Hence the equation for the determination of $f(\omega)$ assumes the form

$$\frac{d}{d\mu}\left\{(1-\mu^2)\frac{d}{d\mu}\right\}f(\omega)+i(i+1)f(\omega)=0,$$

the ordinary equation for a zonal spherical harmonic. Hence we may write

$$f(\omega)=P_i(\mu),$$

μ being the cosine of the eccentric angle of the point x, y, z, considered with reference to the confocal ellipsoid passing through it.

21. We have thus discussed the form of the potential, corresponding to a distribution of attracting matter, symmetrical about the axis. When the distribution is not symmetrical, but involves ϕ in the form $A\cos\sigma\phi + B\sin\sigma\phi$, we replace, as before, $P_i(\mu)$ by $T_i^{(\sigma)}(\mu)$, and $p_i(\mu)$ by a function $t_i^{(\sigma)}(\nu)$ determined by the equation

$$t_i^{(\sigma)}(\nu) = (1+\nu^2)^{\frac{\sigma}{2}} \frac{d^\sigma}{d\nu^\sigma} p_i(\nu),$$

and $q_i(\nu)$ by $$t_i^{(\sigma)}(\nu) \int_\nu^\infty \frac{d\lambda}{\overline{t_i^{(\sigma)}(\lambda)}|^2 (\lambda^2+1)}.$$

22. As an application of these formulæ, consider the following question.

Attracting matter is distributed over the shell whose surface is represented by the equation $\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2+z^2}{b^2} = 1$, so that its volume density at any point is $P_i(\mu)$, μ being the cosine of the eccentric angle, measured from the axis of revolution; required to determine the potential at any point, external or internal.

The potential at any internal point will be of the form

$$CP_i(\mu)\,P_i(\nu)\dots\dots\dots\dots(1),$$

and at an external point, of the form

$$C'P_i(\mu)\,Q_i(\nu)\dots\dots\dots\dots(2),$$

where $(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\nu =$ the semi-axis of the figure of the confocal ellipsoid of revolution passing through the point (μ, ν).

Now the expressions (1) and (2) must be equal at the surface of the ellipsoid, where $\nu = \frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}$.

Hence

$$CP_i(\mu)\,P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} = C'P_i(\mu)\,Q_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}.$$

But generally

$$Q_i(\nu) = P_i(\nu) \int_\nu^\infty \frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2 (\lambda^2 - 1)}.$$

Hence

$$Q_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} = P_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} \int_{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}}^\infty \frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2 (\lambda^2 - 1)};$$

$$\therefore\ CP_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} = C'P_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} \int_{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}}^\infty \frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2 (\lambda^2 - 1)}.$$

We may therefore, putting $C' = AP_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}$, write

$$C = A\,Q_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\},$$

and we thus express the potentials as follows:

$$AP_i(\mu)\, P_i(\nu)\, Q_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} \text{ at an internal point,}$$

$$AP_i(\mu)\, Q_i(\nu)\, P_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} \text{ at an external point.}$$

Or, substituting for Q_i its value in terms of P_i,

$$V_1 = AP_i(\mu)\, P_i(\nu)\, P_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} \int_{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}}^\infty \frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2 (\lambda^2 - 1)}$$

at an internal point,

$$V_2 = AP_i(\mu)\, P_i(\nu)\, P_i \left\{\frac{a}{(a^2 - b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\} \int_\nu^\infty \frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2 (\lambda^2 - 1)}$$

at an external point.

Now, to determine A, we have, δa being the thickness of the shell at the extremity of the axis of revolution,

$$\rho = \frac{1}{4\pi}\,\frac{a}{\delta a\,.\,\eta}\left(\frac{dV_1}{d\eta} - \frac{dV_2}{d\eta}\right)_{\eta=a}$$

$$= \frac{1}{4\pi}\,\frac{a}{\delta a}\,\frac{1}{a^2-b^2}\left(\frac{dV_1}{d\nu} - \frac{dV_2}{d\nu}\right)_{\nu=\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}}$$

$$= \frac{1}{4\pi}\,\frac{a}{\delta a}\,\frac{1}{a^2-b^2}\,AP_i(\mu)\,P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}\frac{1}{\left.P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}\right|^2\left(\frac{a^2}{a^2-b^2}-1\right)}$$

$$= \frac{1}{4\pi}\,\frac{a}{\delta a}\,\frac{A}{a^2-b^2}\,P_i(\mu)\,\frac{1}{\dfrac{a^2}{a^2-b^2}-1}$$

$$= \frac{1}{4\pi}\,\frac{a}{b^2\delta a}\,AP_i(\mu).$$

Hence, if $\rho = P_i(\mu)$, we obtain

$$A = 4\pi\frac{b^2\delta a}{a} = 4\pi b\delta b.$$

And we thus obtain

$$V_1 = 4\pi\, b\delta b\, P_i(\mu)\, P_i(\nu)\, P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}\int_{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}}^{\infty}\frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2\,(\lambda^2-1)}$$

$$= 4\pi b\delta b\, P_i(\mu)\, P_i(\nu)\, Q_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}.$$

$$V_2 = 4\pi b\delta b\, P_i(\mu)\, P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}P_i(\nu)\int_{\nu}^{\infty}\frac{d\lambda}{\overline{P_i(\lambda)}|^2\,(\lambda^2-1)}$$

$$= 4\pi b\delta b\, P_i(\mu)\, Q_i(\nu)\, P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}.$$

If the shell be represented by the equation

$$\frac{x^2+y^2}{a^2} + \frac{z}{c^2} = 1,$$

it may be shewn in a similar manner that we shall have

$$V_1 = 4\pi r a d a\, P_i(\mu)\, p_i(\nu)\, q_i\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\},$$

$$V_2 = 4\pi r a d a\, P_i(\mu)\, q_i(\nu)\, p_i\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2-c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}.$$

23. We may apply this result to the discussion of the following problem.

axis/ *If the potential of a shell in the form of an ellipsoid of revolution about the greatest ~~point~~ be inversely proportional to the distance from one focus, find the potential at any internal point, and the density.*

If the potential at P be inversely proportional to the distance from one focus S, and H be the other focus, we have,

$$HP + SP = 2\eta, \quad HP - SP = 2\omega,$$

$$\therefore\ SP = \eta - \omega.$$

Hence if M be the mass of the shell, V_2 the potential at any external point,

$$\begin{aligned} V_2 &= \frac{M}{\eta - \omega} \\ &= \frac{M}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\frac{1}{\nu - \mu} \\ &= \frac{M}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\Sigma\,(2i+1)\,P_i(\mu)\;Q_i(\nu). \end{aligned}$$

Now, by what has just been seen, the internal potential, corresponding to $P_i(\mu)\; Q_i(\nu)$, is

$$P_i(\mu)\,P_i(\nu)\frac{Q_i\left\{\dfrac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}{P_i\left\{\dfrac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}.$$

Hence, if V_2 be the potential at any internal point,

$$V_2 = \frac{M}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \Sigma\,(2i+1) \frac{Q_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}{P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}} P_i(\mu)\,P_i(\nu).$$

And the volume density corresponding to $P_i(\mu)\ Q_i(\nu)$ is

$$\frac{P_i(\mu)}{4\pi b\delta b\, P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}.$$

Hence the density corresponding to the present distribution is

$$\rho = \frac{M}{4\pi\,(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}\, b\delta b} \Sigma\,(2i+1) \frac{P_i(\mu)}{P_i\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}.$$

If V_2 had varied inversely as HP, we should have had

$$V_2 = \frac{M}{\eta+\omega},$$

and our results would have been obtained from the foregoing by changing the sign of ω, and therefore of μ.

24. Now, by adding these results together, we obtain the distributions of density, and internal potential, corresponding to

$$V_2 = \frac{M}{\eta-\omega} + \frac{M}{\eta+\omega} = M\frac{2\eta}{\eta^2-\omega^2},$$

or, in geometrical language,

$$V_2 = \frac{M}{SP} + \frac{M}{HP} = M\frac{SP+HP}{SP\,.\,HP},$$

$= M$ multiplied by the axis of revolution of the confocal ellipsoid, and divided by the square on the conjugate semidiameter. We may express this by saying that the potential at any point on the ellipsoid is inversely proportional to the square on the conjugate semi-diameter, or directly as the square on the perpendicular on the tangent plane.

Corresponding to this, we shall have, writing $2k$ for i, since only even values of i will be retained,

$$V_1 = \frac{2M}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \Sigma\,(4k+1) \frac{Q_{2k}\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}{P_{2k}\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}} P_{2k}(\mu)\, P_{2k}(\nu),$$

$$\rho = \frac{2M}{4\pi\,(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} b\delta b} \Sigma\,(4k+1) \frac{P_{2k}(\mu)}{P_{2k}\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}},$$

k being 0, or any positive integer.

Again, subtracting these results we get

$$V_2 = \frac{M}{\eta-\omega} - \frac{M}{\eta+\omega} = M\frac{2\omega}{\eta^2-\omega^2},$$

$= M$ multiplied by the distance from the equatoreal plane, and divided by the square on the conjugate semi-diameter.

This gives, writing $2k+1$ for i,

$$V_1 = \frac{2M}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \Sigma\,(4k+3) \frac{Q_{2k+1}\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}{P_{2k+1}\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}} P_{2k+1}(\mu)\, P_{2k+1}(\nu),$$

$$\rho = \frac{2M}{4\pi\,(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} b\delta b} \Sigma\,(4k+3) \frac{P_{2k+1}(\mu)}{P_{2k+1}\left\{\frac{a}{(a^2-b^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}.$$

25. In attempting to discuss the problem analogous to this for an ellipsoid of revolution about its least axis, we see that since its foci are imaginary, the first problem would represent no real distribution. But if we suppose the external potential to be the *sum* or *difference* of two expressions, each inversely proportional to the distance from one focus, we

obtain a real distribution of potential—in the first case inversely proportional to the square on the conjugate semi-diameter, in the latter varying as the quotient of the distance from the equatoreal plane by the square on the conjugate semi-diameter.

It will be found, by a process exactly similar to that just adopted, that the distributions of internal potential, and density, respectively corresponding to these will be:

In the first case

$$V_1 = \frac{2M}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \Sigma (4k+1) \frac{q_{2k}\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}{p_{2k}\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}} P_{2k}(\mu) p_{2k}(\nu),$$

$$\rho = \frac{2M}{4\pi (a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} a\delta a} \Sigma (4k+1) \frac{P_{2k}(\mu)}{p_{2k}\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}},$$

k being 0, or any positive integer.

In the second case

$$V_1 = \frac{2M}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \Sigma (4k+3) \frac{q_{2k+1}\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}}{p_{2k+1}\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}} P_{2k+1}(\mu) p_{2k+1}(\nu),$$

$$\rho = \frac{2M}{4\pi (a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}} a\delta a} \Sigma (4k+3) \frac{P_{2k+1}(\mu)}{p_{2k+1}\left\{\frac{c}{(a^2 - c^2)^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right\}},$$

k being 0, or any positive integer.

26. We may now resume the consideration of the ellipsoid with three unequal axes, and may shew how, when the potential at every point of the surface of an ellipsoidal shell is known, the functions which we are considering may be employed to determine its value at any internal or external point. We will begin by considering some special cases,

by which the general principles of the method may be made more intelligible.

27. First, suppose that the potential at every point of the surface of the ellipsoid is proportional to $x = \dfrac{V_0 x}{a}$ suppose.

In this case, since x when substituted for V, satisfies the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, we see that $V_0 \dfrac{x}{a}$ will also be the potential at any internal point. But this value will not be admissible at external points, since x becomes infinite at an infinite distance.

Now, transforming to elliptic co-ordinates

$$x = \left\{\frac{(\epsilon + a^2)(\upsilon + a^2)(\upsilon' + a^2)}{(a^2 - b^2)(a^2 - c^2)}\right\}^{\frac{1}{2}}.$$

And the expression

$$\frac{V_0}{a}\left\{\frac{(\epsilon+a^2)(\upsilon+a^2)(\upsilon'+a^2)}{(a^2-b^2)(a^2-c^2)}\right\}^{\frac{1}{2}} \int_\epsilon^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi+a^2)\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$
$$\div \int_0^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi+a^2)\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

satisfies, as has already been seen, the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, is equal to $V_0 \dfrac{x}{a}$ at the surface of the ellipsoid, and vanishes at an infinite distance. This is therefore the value of the potential at any external point. It may of course be written

$$\frac{V_0 x}{a} \int_\epsilon^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi+a^2)\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$
$$\div \int_0^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi+a^2)\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

28. Next, suppose that the potential at every point of the surface is proportional to $yz = V_0 \dfrac{yz}{bc}$, suppose. In this

case, as in the last, we see that, since yz when substituted for V, satisfies the eqnation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, the potential at any internal point will be $V_0 \frac{yz}{bc}$; while, substituting for y, z their values in terms of elliptic co-ordinates we obtain for the potential at any external point

$$\frac{V_0 yz}{bc} \int_\epsilon^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi + b^2)(\psi + c^2)\{(\psi + a^2)(\psi + b^2)(\psi + c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

$$\div \int_0^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi + b^2)(\psi + c^2)\{(\psi + a^2)(\psi + b^2)(\psi + c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

29. We will next consider the case in which the potential, at every point of the surface, varies as $x^2 = V_0 \frac{x^2}{a^2}$ suppose. This case materially differs from the two just considered, for since x^2 does not, when substituted for V, satisfy the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, the potential at internal points cannot in general be proportional to x^2. We have therefore first to investigate a function of x, y, z, or of ϵ, v, v' which shall satisfy the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, shall not become infinite within the surface of the ellipsoid, and shall be equal to x^2 on its surface.

Now we know that, generally

$$(b^2 + \omega)(c^2 + \omega) x^2 + (c^2 + \omega)(a^2 + \omega) y^2 + (a^2 + \omega)(b^2 + \omega) z^2$$
$$- (a^2 + \omega)(b^2 + \omega)(c^2 + \omega) = (\epsilon - \omega)(v - \omega)(v' - \omega).$$

And, if θ_1, θ_2 be the two values of ω which satisfy the equation

$$(b^2 + \omega)(c^2 + \omega) + (c^2 + \omega)(a^2 + \omega) + (a^2 + \omega)(b^2 + \omega) = 0 \ldots (1),$$

we see that

$$\nabla^2 (\epsilon - \theta_1)(v - \theta_1)(v' - \theta_1) = 0,$$

and

$$\nabla^2 (\epsilon - \theta_2)(v - \theta_2)(v' - \theta_2) = 0.$$

And, by properly determining the coefficients A_0, A_1, A_2, it is possible to make

$$A_0 + A_1 (\epsilon - \theta_1)(v - \theta_1)(v' - \theta_1) + A_2 (\epsilon - \theta_2)(v - \theta_2)(v' - \theta_2) \ldots (2)$$

$$= \frac{V_0 x^2}{a^2} \text{ when } b^2c^2x^2 + c^2a^2y^2 + a^2b^2z^2 - a^2b^2c^2 = 0.$$

Hence, the expression (2) when A_0, A_1, A_2 are properly determined will satisfy all the necessary conditions for an internal potential, and will therefore be the potential for every internal point.

Now, we have in general

$$(b^2+\theta_1)(c^2+\theta_1)x^2+(c^2+\theta_1)(a^2+\theta_1)y^2+(a^2+\theta_1)^2(b^2+\theta_1)z^2$$
$$-(a^2+\theta_1)(b^2+\theta_1)(c^2+\theta_1)=(\epsilon-\theta_1)(v-\theta_1)(v'-\theta_1)$$
$$(b^2+\theta_2)(c^2+\theta_2)x^2+(c^2+\theta_2)(a^2+\theta_2)y^2+(a^2+\theta_2)(b^2+\theta_2)z^2$$
$$-(a^2+\theta_2)(b^2+\theta_2)(c^2+\theta_2)=(\epsilon-\theta_2)(v-\theta_2(v'-\theta_2)$$

and, over the surface

$$b^2c^2x^2+c^2a^2y^2+a^2b^2z^2-a^2b^2c^2=0.$$

Hence, ϑ being any quantity whatever, we have, all over the surface,

$$(b^2+\vartheta)(c^2+\vartheta)x^2+(c^2+\vartheta)(a^2+\vartheta)y^2+(a^2+\vartheta)(b^2+\vartheta)z^2$$
$$-(a^2+\vartheta)(b^2+\vartheta)(c^2+\vartheta)$$
$$=\frac{\vartheta(\vartheta-\theta_2)}{\theta_1(\theta_1-\theta_2)}(\epsilon-\theta_1)(v-\theta_1)(v'-\theta_1)$$
$$+\frac{\vartheta(\vartheta-\theta_1)}{\theta_2(\theta_2-\theta_1)}(\epsilon-\theta_2)(v-\theta_2)(v'-\theta_2)-\vartheta(\vartheta-\theta_1)(\vartheta-\theta_2),$$

and therefore, putting $\vartheta=-a^2$,

$$(a^2-b^2)(a^2-c^2)x^2=\frac{a^2(a^2+\theta_2)}{\theta_1(\theta_1-\theta_2)}(\epsilon-\theta_1)(v-\theta_1)(v'-\theta_1)$$
$$+\frac{a^2(a^2+\theta_1)}{\theta_2(\theta_2-\theta_1)}(\epsilon-\theta_2)(v-\theta_2)(v'-\theta_2)+a^2(a^2+\theta_1)(a^2+\theta_2).$$

Hence, the right-hand member of this equation possesses all the necessary properties of an internal potential. It satisfies the general differential equation of the second order, does not become infinite *within* the shell, and is proportional to x^2 all over the surface.

We observe, by equation (1), that

$$(b^2+\omega)(c^2+\omega)+(c^2+\omega)(a^2+\omega)+(a^2+\omega)(b^2+\omega)=3(\theta_1-\omega)(\theta_2-\omega)$$

identically, and therefore, writing $-a^2$ for ω,

$$(a^2-b^2)(a^2-c^2)=3(a^2+\theta_1)(a^2+\theta_2).$$

Hence, over the surface of the shell,

$$x^2=\frac{a^2}{3\theta_1(\theta_1-\theta_2)(a^2+\theta_1)}(\epsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon'-\theta_1)$$
$$+\frac{a^2}{3\theta_2(\theta_2-\theta_1)(a^2+\theta_2)}(\epsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon'-\theta_2)+\frac{a^2}{3},$$

and we therefore have, for the internal potential,

$$V_1=\frac{V_0}{3}\left\{\frac{(\epsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon'-\theta_1)}{\theta_1(\theta_1-\theta_2)(a^2+\theta_1)}+\frac{(\epsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon'-\theta_2)}{\theta_2(\theta_2-\theta_1)(a^2+\theta_2)}+1\right\}.$$

This is not admissible for external points, as it becomes infinite at an infinite distance. We must therefore substitute for the factor $\epsilon-\theta_1$

$$(\epsilon-\theta_1)\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_1)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$
$$\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_1)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}},$$

with a similar substitution for $\epsilon-\theta_2$, thus giving, for the external potential,

$$V_2=\frac{V_0}{3}\left[\frac{(\epsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon'-\theta_1)}{\theta_1(\theta_1-\theta_2)(a^2+\theta_1)}\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_1)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right.$$
$$\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_1)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$
$$+\frac{(\epsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon'-\theta_2)}{\theta_2(\theta_2-\theta_1)(a^2+\theta_2)}\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_2)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$
$$\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_2)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$
$$\left.+\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{\{\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right].$$

The distribution of density over the surface, corresponding to this distribution of potential, may be investigated by means of the formula

$$\rho = \frac{1}{2\pi}\frac{a}{da}\left(\frac{dV_1}{d\epsilon} - \frac{dV_2}{d\epsilon}\right)_{\epsilon=0},$$

or its equivalent in Art. 13 of this Chapter. We thus find that

$$\rho = \frac{1}{2\pi}\frac{a}{da}\frac{V_0}{3abc}\left[-\frac{(v-\theta_1)(v'-\theta_1)}{\theta_1^2(\theta_1-\theta_2)(a^2+\theta_2)}\right.$$

$$\div\int_0^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_1)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

$$-\frac{(v-\theta_2)(v'-\theta_2)}{\theta_2^2(\theta_2-\theta_1)(a^2+\theta_1)}\div\int_0^\infty \frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_2)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

$$\left.+1\div\int_0^\infty \frac{d\psi}{\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}\right].$$

30. The investigation just given, of the potential at an external point of a distribution of matter giving rise to a potential proportional to x^2 all over the surface, has an interesting practical application. For the Earth may be regarded as an ellipsoid of equilibrium (not necessarily with two of its axes equal) under the action of the mutual gravitation of its parts and of the centrifugal force. If, then, V denote the potential of the Earth at any point on or without its surface, and Ω the angular velocity of the Earth's rotation, we have, as the equation of its surface, regarded as a surface of equal pressure,

$$\left(\frac{dV}{dx} + \Omega^2 x\right)dx + \left(\frac{dV}{dy} + \Omega^2 y\right)dy + \frac{dV}{dz}dz = 0.$$

$$\therefore\ V + \frac{1}{2}\Omega^2(x^2+y^2) = \text{a constant, } \Pi \text{ suppose.}$$

Hence, if a, b, c denote the semi-axes of the Earth, we have, for the determination of V, the following conditions:

$$\frac{d^2V}{dx^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dy^2}+\frac{d^2V}{dz^2}=0\,\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(1),$$

$$V=0 \text{ at an infinite distance}\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(2),$$

$V=\Pi-\frac{1}{2}\Omega^2(x^2+y^2)$ when

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2}+\frac{y^2}{b^2}+\frac{z^2}{c^2}=1\,\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(3).$$

The term Π will, as we know, give rise to an external potential represented by

$$\Pi\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

The two terms $-\frac{1}{2}\Omega^2x^2$, $-\frac{1}{2}\Omega^2y^2$, will give rise to terms which may be deduced from the value of V_2 just given by successively writing for V_0, $-\frac{1}{2}\Omega^2a^2$, and $-\frac{1}{2}\Omega^2b^2$, and (in the latter case) putting b^2 for a^2 throughout. We thus get

$$V=\left\{\Pi-\frac{1}{6}\Omega^2(a^2+b^2)\right\}\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

$$\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}-\frac{\Omega^2}{6}\left(\frac{a^2}{a^2+\theta_1}+\frac{b^2}{b^2+\theta_1}\right)$$

$$\frac{(\epsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon-\theta_1)(\upsilon'-\theta_1)}{\rho_1(\theta_1-\theta_2)}\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_1)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

$$\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_1)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}-\frac{\Omega^2}{6}\left(\frac{a^2}{a^2+\theta_2}+\frac{b^2}{b^2+\theta_2}\right)$$

$$\frac{(\epsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon-\theta_2)(\upsilon'-\theta_2)}{\theta_2(\theta_2-\theta_1)}\int_\epsilon^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_2)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}$$

$$\div\int_0^\infty\frac{d\psi}{(\psi-\theta_2)^2\{(\psi+a^2)(\psi+b^2)(\psi+c^2)\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}.$$

31. Any rational integral function V of x, y, z, which satisfies the equation $\nabla^2 V = 0$, can be expressed in a series of Ellipsoidal Harmonics of the degrees 0, 1, 2...i in x, y, z. For if V be of the degree i, the number of terms in V will be $\frac{(i+1)(i+2)(i+3)}{6}$. Now the condition $\nabla^2 V = 0$ is equivalent to the condition that a certain function of x, y, z of the degree $i-2$, vanishes identically, and this gives rise to $\frac{(i-1)i(i+1)}{6}$ conditions. Hence the number of independent constants in V is

$$\frac{(i+1)(i+2)(i+3)}{6} - \frac{(i-1)i(i+1)}{6},$$

or $(i+1)^2$. And the number of ellipsoidal harmonics of the degrees 0, 1, 2...i in x, y, z or of the degrees 0, $\frac{1}{2}$, 1, $\frac{3}{2}$...$\frac{i}{2}$ in ϵ, v, v', is, as shewn in Arts. 6 to 10 of this Chapter,

$$1 + 3 + 5 + \ldots + 2i + 1,$$

or $(i+1)^2$. Hence all the necessary conditions can be satisfied.

32. Again, suppose that attracting matter is distributed over the surface of an ellipsoidal shell according to a law of density expressed by any rational integral function of the co-ordinates. Let the dimensions of the highest term in this expression be i, then by multiplying every term, except those of the dimensions i and $i-1$ by a suitable power of

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2},$$

we shall express the density by the sum of two rational integral functions of x, y, z of the degrees i, $i-1$, respectively. The number of terms in these will be

$$\frac{(i+1)(i+2)}{2} + \frac{i(i+1)}{2} \text{ or } (i+1)^2.$$

And any ellipsoidal surface harmonic of the degree i, $i-2$... in x, y, z, may, by suitably introducing the factor

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2}+\frac{y^2}{b^2}+\frac{z^2}{c^2},$$

be expressed as a homogeneous function of x, y, z of the degree i; also any such harmonics of the degree $i-1$, $i-3$... in x, y, z may be similarly expressed as a homogeneous function of x, y, z of the degree $i-1$. And the total number of these expressions will, as just shewn, be $(i+1)^2$, hence by assigning to them suitable coefficients, any distribution of density according to a rational integral function of x, y, z may be expressed by a series of surface ellipsoidal harmonics, and the potential at any internal or external point by the corresponding series of solid ellipsoidal harmonics.

33. Since any function of the co-ordinates of a point on the surface of a sphere may be expressed by means of a series of surface spherical harmonics, we may anticipate that any function of the elliptic co-ordinates v, v' may be expressed by a series of surface ellipsoidal harmonics. No general proof, however, appears yet to have been given of this proposition. But, assuming such a development to be possible at all, it may be shewn, by the aid of the proposition proved in Art. 15 of this Chapter, that it is possible in only one way, in exactly the same way as the corresponding proposition for a spherical surface is proved in Chap. IV. Art. 11.

The development may then be effected as follows. Denoting the several surface harmonics of the degree i in x, y, z, or $\frac{i}{2}$ in v, v', by the symbols $V_i^{(1)}$, $V_i^{(2)}$, ... $V_i^{(2i+1)}$, and by $F(v, v')$ the expression to be developed, assume

$$F(v, v') = C_0V_0 + C_1^{(1)}V_1^{(1)} + C_1^{(2)}V_1^{(2)} + C_1^{(3)}V_1^{(3)} + \dots$$
$$+ C_i^{(1)}V_i^{(1)} + \dots + C_i^{(\sigma)}V_i^{(\sigma)} + \dots$$

Then multiplying by $eV_i^{(\sigma)}$ and integrating all over the surface, we have

$$\int eF(v, v')\, V_i^{(\sigma)}\, dS = C_i^{(\sigma)} \int e\,(V_i^{(\sigma)})^2\, dS.$$

The values of $\int eF(v, v') V_i^{(\sigma)} dS$, and of $\int e (V_i^{(\sigma)})^2 dS$ must be ascertained by introducing the rectangular co-ordinates x, y, z, or in any other way which may be suitable for the particular case. The coefficients denoted by C are thus determined, and the development effected.

EXAMPLES.

1. Prove that $(\sin\theta)^4 = \frac{8}{15}P_0 - \frac{16}{21}P_2 + \frac{8}{35}P_4$.

Why cannot $(\sin\theta)^3$ be expanded in a finite series of spherical harmonics?

2. Prove that $1 + \frac{1}{2}P_1 + \frac{1}{3}P_2 + \frac{1}{4}P_3 + \ldots = \log\dfrac{1+\sin\frac{\theta}{2}}{\sin\frac{\theta}{2}}$.

3. Establish the equations

$$(\mu^2 - 1)\frac{dP_n}{d\mu} = n\mu P_n - nP_{n-1},$$

$$nP_n = (2n-1)\mu P_{n-1} - (n-1)P_{n-1}.$$

4. If $\mu = \cos\theta$, prove that

$$P_i(\mu) = 1 - i(i+1)\sin^2\frac{\theta}{2} + \ldots + (-1)^m \frac{\underline{|i+m}}{(\underline{|m})^2\,\underline{|i-m}}\left(\sin^2\frac{\theta}{2}\right)^m + \ldots$$

and also that

$$P_i(\mu) = (-1)^i + (-1)^{i+1}i(i+1)\cos^2\frac{\theta}{2} + \ldots$$

$$+ (-1)^{i+m}\frac{\underline{|i+m}}{(\underline{|m})^2\,\underline{|i-m}}\left(\cos^2\frac{\theta}{2}\right) + \ldots$$

5. Prove that, if a be greater than c, and i any odd integer greater than m,

$$\int_{-1}^{1}(a^2 - 2ac.\mu + c^2)^{-\frac{2m+1}{2}}d\mu = \frac{1}{a^{m+1}c^m}\,\frac{2}{\underline{|2m}}\,\Sigma\,\frac{\underline{|i+m}}{\underline{|i-m}}\,\frac{c^i}{a^i}.$$

6. Prove that $\int_{-1}^{1}\left(\frac{dP_i}{d\mu}\right)^2 d\mu = i(i+1)$.

7. Prove that, when $\mu = \pm 1$, $\dfrac{d^m P_i}{d\mu^m} = \dfrac{\underline{|i+m}}{\underline{|i-m}} \dfrac{(\pm 1)^{m+i}}{2^m \underline{|m}}$.

8. Prove that $\begin{vmatrix} 1, & P_1 & \dots & P_i \\ P_1, & P_2 & \dots & P_{i+1} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots & \dots \\ P_i, & P_{i+1} & \dots & P_{2i-1} \end{vmatrix}$ is a numerical multiple of $(\mu^2 - 1)^{\frac{i(i-1)}{2}}$.

9. Prove the following equation, giving any Laplace's coefficient in terms of the preceding one:

$$P_{n+1} = pP_n + n \int_0^p P_n dp + C,$$

where $Cp = \mu\mu' + \sqrt{1-\mu^2}\sqrt{1-\mu'^2}\cos(\omega - \omega')$ and C is zero if n be even, and

$$(-1)^{\frac{n+1}{2}} \frac{\underline{|n+1}}{2^{n+1}\{\underline{|\tfrac{1}{2}(n+1)}\}^2}, \text{ if } n \text{ be odd.}$$

10. If i, j, k be three positive integers whose sum is even, prove that

$$\int_1^1 P_i P_j P_k d\mu$$

$$= \frac{1.3\dots(j+k-i-1)}{2.4\dots(j+k-i)} \frac{1.3\dots(k+i-j-1)}{2.4\dots(k+i-j)} \frac{1.3\dots(i+j-k-1)}{2.4\dots(i+j-k)}$$

$$\frac{2.4\dots(i+j+k)}{1.3\dots(i+j+k-1)} \frac{1}{i+j+k+1}.$$

Hence deduce the expansion of $P_i P_j$ in a series of zonal harmonics.

11. Express $x^2y + y^3 + yz + y + z$ as a sum of spherical harmonics.

12. Find all the independent symmetrical complete harmonics of the third degree and of the fifth negative degree.

13. Matter is distributed in an indefinitely thin stratum over the surface of a sphere whose radius is unity, in such a manner that the quantity of matter laid on an element (δS) of the surface is $\delta S(1 + ax + by + cz + fx^2 + gy^2 + hz^2)$,

where x, y, z are rectangular co-ordinates of the element δS referred to the centre as origin, and a, b, c, f, g, h are constants. Find the value of the potential at any point, whether internal or external.

14. If the radius of a sphere be r, and its law of density be $\rho = ax + by + cz$, where the origin is at the centre, prove that its potential at an external point (ξ, η, ζ) is $\frac{4\pi r^5}{15R^3}(a\xi + b\eta + c\zeta)$ where R is the distance of (ξ, η, ζ) from the origin.

15. Let a spherical portion of an infinite quiescent liquid be separated from the liquid round it by an infinitely thin flexible membrane, and let this membrane be suddenly set in motion, every part of it in the direction of the radius and with velocity equal to S_i, a harmonic function of position on the surface. Find the velocity produced at any external or internal point of the liquid. State the corresponding proposition in the theory of Attraction.

16. Two circular rings of fine wire, whose masses are M and M', and radii a and a', are placed with their centres at distances b, b', from the origin. The lines joining the origin with the centres are perpendicular to the planes of the rings, and are inclined to one another at an angle θ. Shew that the potential of the one ring on the other is

$$MM' \Sigma_{n=0}^{n=\infty}\left(\frac{1}{C^{n+1}} B_n B'_n Q_n\right),$$

where $B_n = b^n - \frac{n(n-1)}{2.2} b^{n-2}a^2 + \frac{n(n-1)(n-2)(n-3)}{2.2.4.4} b^{n-4}a^4 - \ldots$

and B'_n and Q_n are the same functions of b' and a' and of $\cos\theta$ and $\sin\theta$ respectively, and c is the greater of the two quantities $\sqrt{a^2 + b^2}$ and $\sqrt{a'^2 + b'^2}$.

17. A uniform circular wire, of radius a, charged with electricity of line-density e, surrounds an uninsulated concentric spherical conductor of radius c; prove that the electrical density at any point of the surface of the conductor is

$$-\frac{e}{2c}\left(1 - 5 \cdot \frac{1}{2}\frac{c^2}{a^2}P_2 + 9 \cdot \frac{1.3}{2.4}\frac{c^4}{a^4}P_4 - 13 \cdot \frac{1.3.5}{2.4.6}\frac{c^6}{a^6}P^6 + \ldots\right),$$

the pole of the plane of the wire being the pole of the harmonics.

18. Of two spherical conductors, one entirely surrounds the other. The inner has a given potential, the outer is at the potential zero. The distance between their centres being so small that its square may be neglected, shew how to find the potential at any point between the spheres.

19. If the equation of the bounding surface of a homogeneous spheroid of ellipticity ϵ be of the form

$$r = a\left(1 - \frac{2}{3}\epsilon P_2\right),$$

prove that the potential at any external point will be

$$\frac{M}{r} - \frac{C-A}{r^3} P_2,$$

where C and A are the equatoreal and polar moments of inertia of the body.

Hence prove that V will have the same value if the spheroid be heterogeneous, the surfaces of equal density differing from spheres by a harmonic of the second order.

20. The equation $R = a(1 + \alpha y)$ is that of the bounding surface of a homogeneous body, density unity, differing slightly in form and magnitude from a sphere of radius a; α is a small quantity the powers of which above the second may be neglected; and y is a function of two co-ordinate angles, such that

$$y = Y_0 + Y_1 + \dots + Y_n + \dots, \quad y^2 = Z_0 + Z_1 + \dots + Z_n \dots$$

where $Y_0, Y_1 \dots Z_0, Z_1 \dots$ are Laplace's functions. Prove that the potential of the body's attraction on an external particle, the distance of which from the origin of co-ordinates is r, is given by the equation

$$V = \frac{4\pi^3 a^3}{3r} + \frac{4\pi\alpha a^3}{r}\left\{Y_0 + \frac{a}{3r} Y_1 + \dots + \frac{a^n}{(2n+1)r^n} Y_n + \dots\right\}$$
$$+ \frac{4\pi\alpha^2 a^3}{r}\left\{Z_0 + \frac{a}{2r} Z_1 + \dots + \frac{n+2}{4n+2}\frac{a^n}{r^n} Z_n + \dots\right\}.$$

21. If M be the mass of a uniform hemispherical shell of radius c, prove that its potential, at any point distant r from the centre, will be

$$\frac{M}{2c}+\frac{1}{2}\frac{M}{c^2}\left(\frac{1}{2}P_1 r-\frac{1}{2.4}P_3\frac{r^3}{c^2}+\frac{3}{2.4.6}P_5\frac{r^5}{c^4}-\frac{3.5}{2.4.6.8}P_7\frac{r^7}{c^6}+\dots\right),$$

or $$\frac{M}{2r}+\frac{1}{2}M\left(\frac{1}{2}P_1\frac{c}{r^2}-\frac{1}{2.4}P_3\frac{c^3}{r^4}+\frac{3}{2.4.6}P_5\frac{c^5}{r^6}-\frac{3.5}{2.4.6.8}P_7\frac{c^7}{r^8}+\dots\right),$$

according as r is less or greater than c; the vertex of the hemisphere being at the point at which $\mu=1$.

22. A solid is bounded by the plane of xy, and extends to infinity in all directions on the positive side of that plane. Every point within the circle $x^2+y^2=a^2$, $z=0$ is maintained at the uniform temperature unity, and every point of the plane xy without this circle at the uniform temperature 0. Prove that, when the temperature of the solid has become permanent, its value at a point distant r from the origin, and the line joining which to the origin is inclined at an angle θ to the axis of z will be

$$P_0-P_1\frac{r}{a}+\frac{1}{2}P_3\frac{r^3}{a^3}-\frac{1.3}{2.4}P_5\frac{r^5}{a^5}+\dots-(-1)^i\frac{1.3\dots(2i-1)}{2.4\dots2i}P_{2i+1}\frac{r^{2i+1}}{a^{2i+1}}+\dots$$

if $r<a$, and

$$\frac{1}{2}P_1\frac{a^2}{r^2}-\frac{1.3}{2.4}P_3\frac{a^4}{r^4}+\dots-(-1)^i\frac{1.3\dots(2i-1)}{2.4\dots2i}P_{2i+1}\frac{a^{2i}}{r^{2i}}+\dots$$

if $r>a$.

23. Prove that the potential of a circular ring of radius c, whose density at any point is $\cos m\psi$, $c\psi$ being the distance of the point measured along the ring from some fixed point, is

$$2\pi \cos m\phi\, (\sin \theta)^m \left\{ \frac{1}{2\,.\,4\,.\,6\ldots 2m} \frac{d^m P_m}{d\mu^m} \frac{c^m}{r^{m+1}} \right.$$

$$+ \frac{1}{2\,.\,4\,.\,6\ldots(2m+2)} \frac{d^m P_{m+2}}{d\mu^m} \frac{c^{m+2}}{r^{m+3}} + \ldots$$

$$\left. + \frac{1\,.\,3\,.\,5\ldots(2k-1)}{2\,.\,4\,.\,6\ldots 2(m+k} \frac{d^m P_{m+2k}}{d\mu^m} \frac{c^{m+2k}}{r^{m+2k+1}} + \ldots \right\},$$

where r is greater than c. If r be less than c, r and c must be interchanged.

24. A solid is bounded by two confocal ellipsoidal surfaces, and its density at any point P varies as the square on the perpendicular from the centre on the tangent plane to the confocal ellipsoid passing through P. Prove that the resultant attraction of such a solid on any point external to it or forming a part of its mass is in the direction of the normal to the confocal ellipsoid passing through that point, and that the solid exercises no attraction on a point within its inner surface.

CAMBRIDGE: PRINTED BY C. J. CLAY, M.A. AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

June, 1889

A Catalogue

OF

Educational Books

PUBLISHED BY

Macmillan & Co.

BEDFORD STREET, STRAND, LONDON.

CONTENTS.

CLASSICS—

PAGE
Elementary Classics 3
Classical Series 7
Classical Library, (1) Text, (2) Translations 11
Grammar, Composition, and Philology 17
Antiquities, Ancient History, and Philosophy 22

MATHEMATICS—

Arithmetic and Mensuration 24
Algebra 26
Euclid, and Elementary Geometry 28
Trigonometry 29
Higher Mathematics 31

SCIENCE—

Natural Philosophy 38
Astronomy 44
Chemistry 45
Biology 47
Medicine 52
Anthropology 53
Physical Geography and Geology 53
Agriculture 54
Political Economy 55
Mental and Moral Philosophy 56

GEOGRAPHY 58
Macmillan's Geographical Series 59

HISTORY 60

LAW 64

MODERN LANGUAGES AND LITERATURE—

English 67
French 73
German 76
Modern Greek 78
Italian 78
Spanish 78

DOMESTIC ECONOMY 78

ART AND KINDRED SUBJECTS 79

WORKS ON TEACHING 80

DIVINITY 81

29 AND 30, BEDFORD STREET, COVENT GARDEN,
LONDON, W.C., *June*, 1889.

CLASSICS.

ELEMENTARY CLASSICS.

18mo, Eighteenpence each.

THIS SERIES FALLS INTO TWO CLASSES—

(1) First Reading Books for Beginners, provided not only with **Introductions and Notes**, but with **Vocabularies**, and in some cases with **Exercises** based upon the Text.

(2) **Stepping-stones** to the study of particular authors, intended for more advanced students who are beginning to read such authors as Terence, Plato, the Attic Dramatists, and the harder parts of Cicero, Horace, Virgil, and Thucydides.

These are provided with Introductions and Notes, **but no Vocabulary.** The Publishers have been led to provide the more strictly Elementary Books with Vocabularies by the representations of many teachers, who hold that beginners do not understand the use of a Dictionary, and of others who, in the case of middle-class schools where the cost of books is a serious consideration, advocate the Vocabulary system on grounds of economy. It is hoped that the two parts of the Series, fitting into one another, may together fulfil all the requirements of Elementary and Preparatory Schools, and the Lower Forms of Public Schools.

The following Elementary Books, with Introductions, Notes, and Vocabularies, and in some cases with Exercises, are either ready or in preparation:—

Aeschylus.—PROMETHEUS VINCTUS. Edited by Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A.

Arrian.—SELECTIONS. Edited for the use of Schools, with Introduction, Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by JOHN BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

Aulus Gellius, Stories from. Being Selections and Adaptations from the *Noctes Atticae.* Edited, for the use of Lower Forms, by Rev. G. H. NALL, M.A., Assistant Master in Westminster School.

Cæsar.—THE HELVETIAN WAR. Being Selections from Book I. of the "De Bello Gallico." Adapted for the use of Beginners. With Notes, Exercises, and Vocabulary, by W. WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A.

THE INVASION OF BRITAIN. Being Selections from Books IV. and V. of the "De Bello Gallico." Adapted for the use of Beginners. With Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by W. WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A.

THE GALLIC WAR. BOOK I. Edited by A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

THE GALLIC WAR. BOOKS II. AND III. Edited by the Rev. W. G. RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Head-Master of Westminster.

THE GALLIC WAR. BOOK IV. Edited by CLEMENT BRYANS, M.A., Assistant-Master at Dulwich College.

THE GALLIC WAR. SCENES FROM BOOKS V. AND VI. Edited by C. COLBECK, M.A., Assistant-Master at Harrow; formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

THE GALLIC WAR. BOOKS V. AND VI. (separately). By the same Editor. Book V. *ready.* Book VI. *in preparation.*

THE GALLIC WAR. BOOK VII. Edited by JOHN BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

Cicero.—DE SENECTUTE. Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A., late Fellow of Emmanuel College, Cambridge.

DE AMICITIA. By the same Editor.

STORIES OF ROMAN HISTORY. Adapted for the Use of Beginners. With Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by the Rev. G. E. JEANS, M.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford, and A. V. JONES, M.A.; Assistant-Masters at Haileybury College.

Eutropius.—Adapted for the Use of Beginners. With Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by WILLIAM WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A., Assistant-Masters at Surrey County School, Cranleigh.

Homer.—ILIAD. BOOK I. Edited by Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

Homer.—ILIAD. BOOK XVIII. THE ARMS OF ACHILLES. Edited by S. R. JAMES, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton College.

ODYSSEY. BOOK I. Edited by Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A. and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

Horace.—ODES. BOOKS I.—IV. Edited by T. E. PAGE, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Assistant-Master at the Charterhouse. Each 1*s.* 6*d.*

Latin Accidence and Exercises Arranged for BeGINNERS. By WILLIAM WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A., Assistant Masters at Surrey County School, Cranleigh.

Livy.—BOOK I. Edited by H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A., late Head Master of St. Peter's School, York.

BOOKS XXI. and XXII. (separately), with Notes adapted from Mr. Capes' Edition, for the use of junior students, and with Vocabularies by J. E. MELHUISH, M.A., Assistant-Master in St. Paul's School. [*In preparation.*

THE HANNIBALIAN WAR. Being part of the XXI. AND XXII. BOOKS OF LIVY, adapted for the use of beginners, by G. C. MACAULAY, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

THE SIEGE OF SYRACUSE. Being part of the XXIV. AND XXV. BOOKS OF LIVY, adapted for the use of beginners. With Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by GEORGE RICHARDS, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

LEGENDS OF EARLY ROME. Adapted for the use of beginners. With Notes, Exercises, and Vocabulary, by HERBERT WILKINSON, M.A. [*In preparation.*

Lucian.—EXTRACTS FROM LUCIAN. Edited, with Notes, Exercises, and Vocabulary, by Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

Nepos.—SELECTIONS ILLUSTRATIVE OF GREEK AND ROMAN HISTORY. Edited for the use of beginners with Notes, Vocabulary and Exercises, by G. S. FARNELL, M.A.

Ovid.—SELECTIONS. Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. late Fellow and Assistant-Tutor of Emmanuel College, Cambridge.

EASY SELECTIONS FROM OVID IN ELEGIAC VERSE. Arranged for the use of Beginners with Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by HERBERT WILKINSON, M.A.

STORIES FROM THE METAMORPHOSES. Edited for the Use of Schools. With Notes, Exercises, and Vocabulary. By J. BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

Phædrus.—SELECT FABLES. Adapted for the Use of Beginners. With Notes, Exercises, and Vocabularies, by A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

Thucydides.—THE RISE OF THE ATHENIAN EMPIRE. BOOK I. cc. LXXXIX. — CXVII. AND CXXVIII. — CXXXVIII. Edited with Notes, Vocabulary and Exercises, by F. H. COLSON, M.A., Senior Classical Master at Bradford Grammar School; Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Virgil.—ÆNEID. BOOK I. Edited by A. S. Walpole, M.A.

ÆNEID. BOOK II. Edited by T. E. Page, M.A., Assistant-Master at the Charterhouse.

ÆNEID. BOOK III. Edited by T. E. Page, M.A. [*In preparation.*

ÆNEID. BOOK IV. Edited by Rev. H. M. Stephenson, M.A.

ÆNEID. BOOK V. Edited by Rev. A. Calvert, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

ÆNEID. BOOK VI. Edited by T. E. Page, M.A.

ÆNEID. BOOK VII. Edited by A. Calvert, M.A. [*In preparation.*

ÆNEID. BOOK IX. Edited by Rev. H. M. Stephenson, M.A.

GEORGICS. BOOK I. Edited by T. E. Page, M.A. [*In preparation.*

SELECTIONS. Edited by E. S. Shuckburgh, M.A.

Xenophon.—ANABASIS. BOOK I. Edited by A. S. Walpole, M.A.

ANABASIS. BOOK I. Chaps. I.—VIII. for the use of Beginners, with Titles to the Sections, Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by E. A. Wells, M.A., Assistant Master in Durham School.

ANABASIS. BOOK II. Edited by A. S. Walpole, M.A.

ANABASIS, SELECTIONS FROM, BOOK IV. THE RETREAT OF THE TEN THOUSAND. Edited, with Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by Rev. E. D. Stone, M.A., formerly Assistant-Master at Eton.

SELECTIONS FROM THE CYROPÆDIA. Edited, with Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by A. H. Cooke, M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of King's College, Cambridge.

The following more advanced Books, with Introductions and Notes, **but no Vocabulary**, are either ready, or in preparation:—

Cicero.—SELECT LETTERS. Edited by Rev. G. E. Jeans, M.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford, and Assistant-Master at Haileybury College.

Euripides.—HECUBA. Edited by Rev. John Bond, M.A. and A. S. Walpole, M.A.

Herodotus.—SELECTIONS FROM BOOKS VII. AND VIII. THE EXPEDITION OF XERXES. Edited by A. H. Cooke, M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of King's College, Cambridge.

Horace. — SELECTIONS FROM THE SATIRES AND EPISTLES. Edited by Rev. W. J. V. Baker, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

SELECT EPODES AND ARS POETICA. Edited by H. A. Dalton, M.A., formerly Senior Student of Christchurch; Assistant-Master in Winchester College.

Plato.—EUTHYPHRO AND MENEXENUS. Edited by C. E. GRAVES, M.A., Classical Lecturer and late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Terence.—SCENES FROM THE ANDRIA. Edited by F. W. CORNISH, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton College.

The Greek Elegiac Poets.— FROM CALLINUS TO CALLIMACHUS. Selected and Edited by Rev. HERBERT KYNASTON, D.D., Principal of Cheltenham College, and formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

Thucydides.—BOOK IV. CHS. I.—XLI. THE CAPTURE OF SPHACTERIA. Edited by C. E. GRAVES, M.A.

Virgil.—GEORGICS. BOOK II. Edited by Rev. J. H. SKRINE, M.A., late Fellow of Merton College, Oxford; Warden of Trinity College, Glenalmond.

⁂ *Other Volumes to follow.*

CLASSICAL SERIES FOR COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS.

Fcap. 8vo.

Being select portions of Greek and Latin authors, edited with Introductions and Notes, for the use of Middle and Upper forms of Schools, or of candidates for Public Examinations at the Universities and elsewhere.

Attic Orators.—Selections from ANTIPHON, ANDOCIDES, LYSIAS, ISOCRATES, AND ISAEUS. Edited, by R. C. JEBB, Litt.D., LL.D., Professor of Greek in the University of Glasgow. Second Edition. 6*s.*

Æschines.— IN CTESIPHONTEM. Edited by Rev. T. GWATKIN, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and E. S. Shuckburgh, M.A. [*In the press.*

Æschylus. — PERSÆ. Edited by A. O. PRICKARD, M.A. Fellow and Tutor of New College, Oxford. With Map. 3*s.* 6*d.*
SEVEN AGAINST THEBES. SCHOOL EDITION. Edited by A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and M. A. BAYFIELD, M.A., Assistant Master at Malvern College. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Andocides.—DE MYSTERIIS. Edited by W. J. HICKIE, M.A., formerly Assistant-Master in Denstone College. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Cæsar.—THE GALLIC WAR. Edited, after Kraner, by Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A. With Maps. 6*s.*

Catullus.—SELECT POEMS. Edited by F. P. SIMPSON, B.A., late Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford. New and Revised Edition. 5*s.* **The Text of this Edition is carefully adapted to School use.**

Cicero.—THE CATILINE ORATIONS. From the German of KARL HALM. Edited, with Additions, by A. S. WILKINS, Litt.D., LL.D., Professor of Latin at the Owens College, Manchester, Examiner of Classics to the University of London. New Edition. 3*s.* 6*d.*

PRO LEGE MANILIA. Edited, after HALM, by Professor A. S. WILKINS, Litt.D., LL.D. 2*s.* 6*d.*

THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION. From the German of KARL HALM. Edited, with Corrections and Additions, by JOHN E. B. MAYOR, Professor of Latin in the University of Cambridge, and Fellow of St. John's College. New Edition, revised. 5*s.*

PRO ROSCIO AMERINO. Edited, after HALM, by E. H. DONKIN, M.A., late Scholar of Lincoln College, Oxford; Assistant-Master at Sherborne School. 4*s.* 6*d.*

PRO P. SESTIO. Edited by Rev. H. A. HOLDEN, M.A., LL.D., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge; and late Classical Examiner to the University of London. 5*s.*

Demosthenes.—DE CORONA. Edited by B. DRAKE, M.A., late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. New and revised Edition, edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. [*In the press.*

ADVERSUS LEPTINEM. Edited by Rev. J. R. KING, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Oriel College, Oxford. 4*s.* 6*d.*

THE FIRST PHILIPPIC. Edited, after C. REHDANTZ, by Rev. T. GWATKIN, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 2*s.* 6*d.*

IN MIDIAM. Edited by Prof. A. S. WILKINS, Litt.D., LL.D., and HERMAN HAGER, Ph.D., of the Owens College, Manchester. [*In preparation.*

Euripides.—HIPPOLYTUS. Edited by J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A., Fellow and Professor of Ancient History in Trinity College, Dublin, and J. B. BURY, Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. 3*s.* 6*d.*

MEDEA. Edited by A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge. 3*s.* 6*d.*

IPHIGENIA IN TAURIS. Edited by E. B. ENGLAND, M.A., Lecturer at the Owens College, Manchester. 4*s.* 6*d.*

ION. Edited by M. A. BAYFIELD, M.A., Assistant-Master at Malvern College. [*Nearly ready.*

BACCHAE. Edited by R. Y. TYRRELL, M.A., Professor of Greek in the University of Dublin. [*In preparation.*

Herodotus.—BOOK III. Edited by G. C. MACAULAY, M.A., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. [*In preparation.*

BOOKS V. AND VI. Edited by J. STRACHAN, M.A., Professor of Greek in the Owens College, Manchester. [*In preparation.*

BOOKS VII. AND VIII. Edited by Mrs. MONTAGU BUTLER. [*In the press.*

Hesiod.—THE WORKS AND DAYS. Edited by W. T. LENDRUM, Assistant Master in Dulwich College. [*In preparation.*

Homer.—ILIAD. BOOKS I., IX., XI., XVI.—XXIV. THE STORY OF ACHILLES. Edited by the late J. H. PRATT, M.A., and WALTER LEAF, Litt.D., Fellows of Trinity College, Cambridge. 6*s.*

ODYSSEY. BOOK IX. Edited by Prof. JOHN E.B. MAYOR. 2*s.* 6*d.*

ODYSSEY. BOOKS XXI.—XXIV. THE TRIUMPH OF ODYSSEUS. Edited by S. G. HAMILTON, B.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Horace.—THE ODES. Edited by T. E. PAGE, M.A., formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Assistant-Master at the Charterhouse. 6*s.* (BOOKS I., II., III., and IV. separately, 2*s.* each.)

THE SATIRES. Edited by ARTHUR PALMER, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin; Professor of Latin in the University of Dublin. 6*s.*

THE EPISTLES AND ARS POETICA. Edited by A. S. WILKINS, Litt.D., LL.D., Professor of Latin in Owens College, Manchester; Examiner in Classics to the University of London. 6*s.*

Isaeos.—THE ORATIONS. Edited by WILLIAM RIDGEWAY, M.A., Fellow of Caius College, Cambridge; and Professor of Greek in the University of Cork. [*In preparation.*

Juvenal. THIRTEEN SATIRES. Edited, for the Use of Schools, by E. G. HARDY, M.A., late Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford. 5*s.*

The Text of this Edition is carefully adapted to School use.

SELECT SATIRES. Edited by Professor JOHN E. B. MAYOR. X. AND XI. 3*s.* 6*d.* XII.—XVI. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Livy.—BOOKS II. AND III. Edited by Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A. 5*s.*

BOOKS XXI. AND XXII. Edited by the Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A. Maps. 5*s.*

BOOKS XXIII. AND XXIV. Edited by G. C. MACAULAY, M.A. With Maps. 5*s.*

THE LAST TWO KINGS OF MACEDON. EXTRACTS FROM THE FOURTH AND FIFTH DECADES OF LIVY. Selected and Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by F. H. RAWLINS, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge; and Assistant-Master at Eton. With Maps. 3*s.* 6*d.*

THE SUBJUGATION OF ITALY. SELECTIONS FROM THE FIRST DECADE. Edited by G. E. MARINDIN, M.A., formerly Assistant Master at Eton. [*In preparation.*

Lucretius. BOOKS I.—III. Edited by J. H. WARBURTON LEE, M.A., late Scholar of Corpus Christi College, Oxford, and Assistant-Master at Rossall. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Lysias.—SELECT ORATIONS. Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A., late Assistant-Master at Eton College, formerly Fellow and Assistant-Tutor of Emmanuel College, Cambridge. New Edition, revised. 6*s.*

Martial.—SELECT EPIGRAMS. Edited by Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A. New Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 6*s.* 6*d.*

Ovid.—FASTI. Edited by G. H. HALLAM, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Harrow. With Maps. 5*s.*

HEROIDUM EPISTULÆ XIII. Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 4*s.* 6*d.*

TRISTIA. Edited by the same. [*In preparation.*

METAMORPHOSES. BOOKS I.—III. Edited by C. SIMMONS, M.A. [*In preparation.*

METAMORPHOSES. BOOKS XIII. AND XIV. Edited by C. SIMMONS, M.A. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Plato.—LACHES. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by M. T. TATHAM, M.A., formerly Assistant Master at Westminster. 2*s.* 6*d.*

THE REPUBLIC. BOOKS I.—V. Edited by T. H. WARREN, M.A., President of St. Mary Magdalen College, Oxford. 6*s.*

Plautus.—MILES GLORIOSUS. Edited by R. Y. TYRRELL, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, and Regius Professor of Greek in the University of Dublin. Second Edition Revised. 5*s.*

AMPHITRUO. Edited by ARTHUR PALMER, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College and Regius Professor of Latin in the University of Dublin. [*In the press.*

Pliny.—LETTERS. BOOK III. Edited by Professor JOHN E. B. MAYOR. With Life of Pliny by G. H. RENDALL, M.A. 5*s.*

LETTERS. BOOKS I. and II. Edited by J. COWAN, B.A., Assistant-Master in the Grammar School, Manchester. [*In the press.*

Plutarch.—LIFE OF THEMISTOKLES. Edited by Rev. H. A. HOLDEN, M.A., LL.D. 5*s.*

Polybius.—THE HISTORY OF THE ACHÆAN LEAGUE AS CONTAINED IN THE REMAINS OF POLYBIUS. Edited by W. W. CAPES, M.A. 6*s.* 6*d.*

Propertius.—SELECT POEMS. Edited by Professor J. P. POSTGATE, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Second Edition, revised. 6*s.*

Sallust.—CATILINA AND JUGURTHA. Edited by C. MERIVALE, D.D., Dean of Ely. New Edition, carefully revised and enlarged, 4*s.* 6*d.* Or separately, 2*s.* 6*d.* each.

BELLUM CATULINAE. Edited by A. M. COOK, M.A., Assistant Master at St. Paul's School. 4*s.* 6*d.*

JUGURTHA. By the same Editor. [*In preparation.*

Tacitus.—AGRICOLA AND GERMANIA. Edited by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A., Translators of Tacitus. New Edition, 3*s.* 6*d.* Or separately, 2*s.* each.

THE ANNALS. BOOK VI. By the same Editors. 2*s.* 6*d.*

THE HISTORIES. BOOKS I. AND II. Edited by A. D. GODLEY, M.A. 5*s.*

Tacitus.—THE HISTORIES. BOOKS III.—V. By the same Editor. [*In the press.*

THE ANNALS. BOOKS I. AND II. Edited by J. S. REID, M.L., Litt.D. [*In preparation.*

Terence.—HAUTON TIMORUMENOS. Edited by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 3*s.* With Translation, 4*s.* 6*d.*

PHORMIO. Edited by REV. JOHN BOND, M.A., and A. S. WALPOLE, M.A. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Thucydides. BOOK IV. Edited by C. E. GRAVES, M.A., Classical Lecturer, and late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 5*s.*

BOOK V. By the same Editor. [*In the press.*

BOOKS I., II., AND III. Edited by C. BRYANS, M.A. [*In preparation.*

BOOKS VI. AND VII. THE SICILIAN EXPEDITION. Edited by the Rev. PERCIVAL FROST, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. New Edition, revised and enlarged, with Map. 5*s.*

Tibullus.—SELECT POEMS. Edited by Professor J. P. POSTGATE, M.A. [*In preparation.*

Virgil.—ÆNEID. BOOKS II. AND III. THE NARRATIVE OF ÆNEAS. Edited by E. W. HOWSON, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Harrow. 3*s.*

Xenophon.—HELLENICA, BOOKS I. AND II. Edited by H. HAILSTONE, B.A., late Scholar of Peterhouse, Cambridge. With Map. 4*s.* 6*d.*

CYROPÆDIA. BOOKS VII. AND VIII. Edited by ALFRED GOODWIN, M.A., Professor of Greek in University College, London. 5*s.*

MEMORABILIA SOCRATIS. Edited by A. R. CLUER, B.A., Balliol College, Oxford. 6*s.*

THE ANABASIS. BOOKS I.—IV. Edited by Professors W. W. GOODWIN and J. W. WHITE. Adapted to Goodwin's Greek Grammar. With a Map. 5*s.*

HIERO. Introduction, Summaries, Critical and Explanatory Notes and Indices, and Critical Appendix. Edited by Rev. H. A. HOLDEN, M.A., LL.D. Third Edition, revised. 3*s.* 6*d.*

OECONOMICUS. By the same Editor. With Introduction, Explanatory Notes, Critical Appendix, and Lexicon. Fourth Edition. 6*s.*

*** *Other Volumes will follow.*

CLASSICAL LIBRARY.

(1) **Texts**, Edited with **Introductions and Notes**, for the use of Advanced Students. (2) **Commentaries and Translations.**

Æschylus.—THE EUMENIDES. The Greek Text, with Introduction, English Notes, and Verse Translation. By BERNARD DRAKE, M.A., late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. 8vo. 5*s.*

AGAMEMNON. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D. 8vo. [*In the press.*

AGAMEMNON, CHOEPHORŒ, AND EUMENIDES. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by A. O. PRICKARD, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of New College, Oxford. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

THE "SEVEN AGAINST THEBES." Edited, with Introduction, Commentary, and Translation, by A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

THE SUPPLICES. A Revised Text, with Introduction, Critical Notes, Commentary and Translation. By T. G. TUCKER, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Professor of Classical Philology in the University of Melbourne. 8vo. [*In the press.*

Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius.—BOOK IV. OF THE MEDITATIONS. The Text Revised, with Translation and Notes, by HASTINGS CROSSLEY, M.A., Professor of Greek in Queen's College, Belfast. 8vo. 6*s.*

Aristotle.—THE METAPHYSICS. BOOK I. Translated by a Cambridge Graduate. 8vo. 5*s.*

THE POLITICS. Edited, after SUSEMIHL, by R. D. HICKS, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. [*In the press.*

THE POLITICS. Translated, with Analysis and Critical Notes, by Rev. J. E. C. WELLDON, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and Head-Master of Harrow School. Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

THE RHETORIC. Translated, with an Analysis and Critical Notes, by the same. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

THE ETHICS. Translated, with an Analysis and Critical Notes, by the same. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

AN INTRODUCTION TO ARISTOTLE'S RHETORIC. With Analysis, Notes, and Appendices. By E. M. COPE, Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. 14*s.*

THE SOPHISTICI ELENCHI. With Translation and Notes by E. POSTE, M.A., Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Aristophanes.—THE BIRDS. Translated into English Verse, with Introduction, Notes, and Appendices, by B. H. KENNEDY, D.D., Regius Professor of Greek in the University of Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* Help Notes to the same, for the use of Students, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Attic Orators.—FROM ANTIPHON TO ISAEOS. By R. C. JEBB, Litt.D., LL.D., Professor of Greek in the University of Glasgow. 2 vols. 8vo. 25*s.*

Babrius.—Edited, with Introductory Dissertations, Critical Notes, Commentary and Lexicon. By Rev. W. GUNION RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Head-Master of Westminster. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Catullus.—SELECT POEMS. With Commentary Illustrative of Roman Social Life. By W. M. RAMSAY, M.A., Professor of Latin in the University of Aberdeen. [*In preparation.*

Cicero.—THE ACADEMICA. The Text revised and explained by J. S. REID, M.L., Litt.D., Fellow of Caius College, Cambridge. 8vo. 15*s.*

THE ACADEMICS. Translated by J. S. REID, M.L., Litt.D. 8vo. 5*s.* 6*d.*

SELECT LETTERS. After the Edition of ALBERT WATSON, M.A. Translated by G. E. JEANS, M.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford, and late Assistant-Master at Haileybury. Second Edition. Revised. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Euripides.—MEDEA. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

IPHIGENIA IN AULIS. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by E. B. ENGLAND, M.A. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF EURIPIDES. By Professor J. P. MAHAFFY. Fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* (*Classical Writers.*)

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Herodotus.—BOOKS I.—III. THE ANCIENT EMPIRES OF THE EAST. Edited, with Notes, Introductions, and Appendices, by A. H. SAYCE, Deputy-Professor of Comparative Philology, Oxford; Honorary LL.D., Dublin. Demy 8vo. 16*s.*

BOOKS IV.—IX. Edited by REGINALD W. MACAN, M.A., Lecturer in Ancient History at Brasenose College, Oxford. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

HERODOTUS. Translated with Introduction, Notes and Indices, by G. C. MACAULAY, M.A., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Assistant Master at Rugby. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Homer.—THE ILIAD. Edited, with Introduction and English Notes, by WALTER LEAF, Litt.D., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. In Two Volumes. Vol. I. Books I.—XII. 14*s.* Vol. II. Books XIII.—XXIV. 14*s.*

THE ILIAD. Translated into English Prose. By ANDREW LANG, M.A., WALTER LEAF, Litt.D., and ERNEST MYERS, M.A. Crown 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

THE ODYSSEY. Done into English by S. H. BUTCHER, M.A., Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh, and ANDREW LANG, M.A., late Fellow of Merton College, Oxford. Seventh and Cheaper Edition, revised and corrected. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF HOMER. By the Right Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE, M.P. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Literature Primers.*)

Homer.—HOMERIC DICTIONARY. For Use in Schools and Colleges. Translated from the German of Dr. G. Autenrieth, with Additions and Corrections, by R. P. Keep, Ph.D. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Horace.—THE WORKS OF HORACE RENDERED INTO ENGLISH PROSE. With Introductions, Running Analysis, Notes, &c. By J. Lonsdale, M.A., and S. Lee, M.A. (*Globe Edition.*) 3*s.* 6*d.*

STUDIES, LITERARY AND HISTORICAL, IN THE ODES OF HORACE. By A. W. Verrall, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Juvenal.—THIRTEEN SATIRES OF JUVENAL. With a Commentary. By John E. B. Mayor, M.A., Professor of Latin in the University of Cambridge. Crown 8vo.

⁂ Vol. I. Fourth Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 10*s.* 6*d.* Vol. II. Second Edition. 10*s.* 6*d.*

⁂ The new matter consists of an Introduction (pp. 1—53), Additional Notes (pp. 333—466) and Index (pp. 467—526). It is also issued separately, as a Supplement to the previous edition, at 5*s.*

THIRTEEN SATIRES. Translated into English after the Text of J. E. B. Mayor by Alexander Leeper, M.A., Warden of Trinity College, in the University of Melbourne. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Ktesias.—THE FRAGMENTS OF THE PERSIKA OF KTESIAS. Edited with Introduction and Notes by John Gilmore, M.A. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Livy.—BOOKS I.—IV. Translated by Rev. H. M. Stephenson, M.A., late Head-Master of St. Peter's School, York.

[*In preparation.*

BOOKS XXI.—XXV. Translated by Alfred John Church, M.A., of Lincoln College, Oxford, Professor of Latin, University College, London, and William Jackson Brodribb, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF LIVY. By Rev. W. W. Capes, Reader in Ancient History at Oxford. Fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* (*Classical Writers Series.*)

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Martial.—BOOKS I. AND II. OF THE EPIGRAMS. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by Professor J. E. B. Mayor, M.A. 8vo. [*In the press.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Pausanias.—DESCRIPTION OF GREECE. Translated by J. G. Frazer, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

[*In preparation.*

Phrynichus.—THE NEW PHRYNICHUS; being a Revised Text of the Ecloga of the Grammarian Phrynichus. With Introduction and Commentary by Rev. W. GUNION RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Head-Master of Westminster. 8vo. 18*s.*

Pindar.—THE EXTANT ODES OF PINDAR. Translated into English, with an Introduction and short Notes, by ERNEST MYERS, M.A., late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*

THE OLYMPIAN AND PYTHIAN ODES. Edited, with an Introductory Essay, Notes, and Indexes, by BASIL GILDERSLEEVE, Professor of Greek in the Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Plato.—PHÆDO. Edited, with Introduction, Notes, and Appendices, by R. D. ARCHER-HIND, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College. Cambridge. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

TIMAEUS.—Edited, with Introduction, Notes, and a Translation, by the same Editor. 8vo. 16*s.*

PHÆDO. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by W. D. GEDDES, LL.D., Principal of the University of Aberdeen. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

THE REPUBLIC OF PLATO. Translated into English, with an Analysis and Notes, by J. LL. DAVIES, M.A., and D. J. VAUGHAN, M.A. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

EUTHYPHRO, APOLOGY, CRITO, AND PHÆDO. Translated by F. J. CHURCH. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

PHÆDRUS, LYSIS, AND PROTAGORAS. A New and Literal Translation, mainly from the text of Bekker. By J. WRIGHT, M.A., Trinity College, Cambridge. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Plautus.—THE MOSTELLARIA OF PLAUTUS. With Notes, Prolegomena, and Excursus. By WILLIAM RAMSAY, M.A., formerly Professor of Humanity in the University of Glasgow. Edited by Professor GEORGE G. RAMSAY, M.A., of the University of Glasgow. 8vo. 14*s.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Pliny.—CORRESPONDENCE WITH TRAJAN. C. Plinii Caecilii Secundi Epistulae ad Traianum Imperatorem cum Eiusdem Responsis. Edited, with Notes and Introductory Essays, by E. G. HARDY, M.A., Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford, and formerly Head Master of Grantham School. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Polybius.—THE HISTORIES. Translated, with Introduction and Notes, by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Sallust.—CATILINE AND JUGURTHA. Translated, with Introductory Essays, by A. W. POLLARD, B.A. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

THE CATILINE (separately). Crown 8vo. 3*s.*

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Sophocles.—ŒDIPUS THE KING. Translated from the Greek of Sophocles into English Verse by E. D. A. MORSHEAD, M.A., late Fellow of New College, Oxford; Assistant Master at Winchester College. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Strachan and Wilkins.— ANALECTA. Passages for Translation. Selected by JOHN S. STRACHAN, M.A., St. John's College, Cambridge, and A. S. WILKINS, Litt.D., LL.D., Fellow of Pembroke College, Cambridge, Professors in Owens College, Manchester. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*

Tacitus.—THE ANNALS. Edited, with Introductions and Notes, by G. O. HOLBROOKE, M.A., Professor of Latin in Trinity College, Hartford, U.S.A. With Maps. 8vo. 16*s.*

THE ANNALS. Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. With Notes and Maps. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

THE HISTORIES. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by Rev. W. A. SPOONER, M.A., Fellow of New College, and H. M. SPOONER, M.A., formerly Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford. 8vo. [*In the press.*

THE HISTORY. Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. With Notes and a Map. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

THE AGRICOLA AND GERMANY, WITH THE DIALOGUE ON ORATORY. Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. With Notes and Maps. New and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF TACITUS. By A. J. CHURCH, M.A. and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* (*Classical Writers Series.*)

Theocritus, Bion, and Moschus. Rendered into English Prose, with Introductory Essay, by A. LANG, M.A. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Thucydides.—BOOK VIII. Edited with Introduction and Notes, by H. C. GOODHART, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. [*In preparation.*

Virgil.—THE WORKS OF VIRGIL RENDERED INTO ENGLISH PROSE, with Notes, Introductions, Running Analysis, and an Index, by JAMES LONSDALE, M.A., and SAMUEL LEE, M.A. New Edition. Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

THE ÆNEID. Translated by J. W. MACKAIL, M.A., Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Xenophon.—COMPLETE WORKS. Translated, with Introduction and Essays, by H. G. DAKYNS, M.A., Assistant-Master in Clifton College. Four Volumes. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

GRAMMAR, COMPOSITION, & PHILOLOGY.

Belcher.—SHORT EXERCISES IN LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION AND EXAMINATION PAPERS IN LATIN GRAMMAR, to which is prefixed a Chapter on Analysis of Sentences. By the Rev. H. Belcher, M.A., Rector of the High School, Dunedin, N.Z. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO THE ABOVE (for Teachers only). 3*s.* 6*d.*

SHORT EXERCISES IN LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION. Part II., On the Syntax of Sentences, with an Appendix, including EXERCISES IN LATIN IDIOMS, &c. 18mo. 2*s.*

KEY TO THE ABOVE (for Teachers only). 3*s.*

Blackie.—GREEK AND ENGLISH DIALOGUES FOR USE IN SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES. By John Stuart Blackie, Emeritus Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Bryans.—LATIN PROSE EXERCISES BASED UPON CAESAR'S GALLIC WAR. With a Classification of Cæsar's Chief Phrases and Grammatical Notes on Cæsar's Usages. By Clement Bryans, M.A., Assistant-Master in Dulwich College. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO THE ABOVE (for Teachers only). New Edition. 4*s.* 6*d.*

GREEK PROSE EXERCISES based upon Thucydides. By the same Author. Extra fcap. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Cookson.—A LATIN SYNTAX. By Christopher Cookson, M.A., Assistant-Master at S. Paul's School. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Eicke.—FIRST LESSONS IN LATIN. By K. M. Eicke, B.A., Assistant-Master in Oundle School. Globe 8vo. 2*s.*

England.—EXERCISES ON LATIN SYNTAX AND IDIOM. ARRANGED WITH REFERENCE TO ROBY'S SCHOOL LATIN GRAMMAR. By E. B. England, M.A., Assistant Lecturer at the Owens College, Manchester. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* Key for Teachers only, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Giles.—A MANUAL OF GREEK AND LATIN PHILOLOGY. By P. Giles, M.A., Fellow of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Goodwin.—Works by W. W. Goodwin, LL.D., Professor of Greek in Harvard University, U.S.A.

SYNTAX OF THE MOODS AND TENSES OF THE GREEK VERB. New Edition, Revised and Enlarged. 8vo. [*In the press.*

A GREEK GRAMMAR. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

"It is the best Greek Grammar of its size in the English language."—Athenæum.

A GREEK GRAMMAR FOR SCHOOLS. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Greenwood.—THE ELEMENTS OF GREEK GRAMMAR, including Accidence, Irregular Verbs, and Principles of Derivation and Composition; adapted to the System of Crude Forms. By J. G. Greenwood, Principal of Owens College, Manchester. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5*s.* 6*d.*

Hadley and Allen.—A GREEK GRAMMAR FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES. By JAMES HADLEY, late Professor in Yale College. Revised and in part Rewritten by FREDERIC DE FOREST ALLEN, Professor in Harvard College. Crown 8vo. *6s.*

Hodgson.—MYTHOLOGY FOR LATIN VERSIFICATION. A brief Sketch of the Fables of the Ancients, prepared to be rendered into Latin Verse for Schools. By F. HODGSON, B.D., late Provost of Eton. New Edition, revised by F. C. HODGSON, M.A. 18mo. *3s.*

Jackson.—FIRST STEPS TO GREEK PROSE COMPOSITION. By BLOMFIELD JACKSON, M.A., Assistant-Master in King's College School, London. New Edition, revised and enlarged. 18mo. *1s. 6d.*

KEY TO FIRST STEPS (for Teachers only). 18mo. *3s. 6d.*

SECOND STEPS TO GREEK PROSE COMPOSITION, with Miscellaneous Idioms, Aids to Accentuation, and Examination Papers in Greek Scholarship. 18mo. *2s. 6d.*

KEY TO SECOND STEPS (for Teachers only). 18mo. *3s. 6d.*

Kynaston.—EXERCISES IN THE COMPOSITION OF GREEK IAMBIC VERSE by Translations from English Dramatists. By Rev. H. KYNASTON, D.D., Principal of Cheltenham College. With Introduction, Vocabulary, &c. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Extra fcap. 8vo. *5s.*

KEY TO THE SAME (for Teachers only). Extra fcap. 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

Lupton.—Works by J. H. LUPTON, M.A., Sur-Master of St. Paul's School, and formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

AN INTRODUCTION TO LATIN ELEGIAC VERSE COMPOSITION. Globe 8vo. *2s. 6d.*

LATIN RENDERING OF THE EXERCISES IN PART II. (XXV.-C.). Globe 8vo. *3s. 6d.*

AN INTRODUCTION TO LATIN LYRIC VERSE COMPOSITION. Globe 8vo. *3s.*

KEY FOR THE USE OF TEACHERS ONLY. Globe 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

Mackie.—PARALLEL PASSAGES FOR TRANSLATION INTO GREEK AND ENGLISH. Carefully graduated for the use of Colleges and Schools. With Indexes. By Rev. ELLIS C. MACKIE, Classical Master at Heversham Grammar School. Globe 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

Macmillan.—FIRST LATIN GRAMMAR. By M. C. MACMILLAN, M.A., late Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge; sometime Assistant-Master in St. Paul's School. New Edition, enlarged. Fcap. 8vo. *1s. 6d.*

Macmillan's Greek Course.—Edited by Rev. W. GUNION RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Head Master of Westminster.

I.—FIRST GREEK GRAMMAR. By the Editor. New Edition, thoroughly revised. Globe 8vo. *2s.*

Macmillan's Greek Course.—II.—EASY EXERCISES IN GREEK ACCIDENCE. By H. G. UNDERHILL, M.A., Assistant-Master St. Paul's Preparatory School. Globe 8vo. 2*s.*

III.—SECOND GREEK EXERCISE BOOK. By Rev. W. HEARD. [*In preparation.*

IV.—MANUAL OF GREEK ACCIDENCE. By the Editor. [*In preparation.*

V.—MANUAL OF GREEK SYNTAX. By the Editor. [*In preparation.*

VI.—ELEMENTARY GREEK COMPOSITION. By the Editor. [*In preparation.*

Macmillan's Greek Reader.—STORIES AND LEGENDS. A First Greek Reader, with Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises. By F. H. COLSON, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Head Master of Plymouth College. Globe 8vo. 3*s.*

Macmillan's Latin Course. FIRST YEAR. By A. M. COOK, M.A., Assistant-Master at St. Paul's School. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

*** *The Second Part is in preparation.*

Macmillan's Latin Reader.—A LATIN READER FOR THE LOWER FORMS IN SCHOOLS. By H. J. HARDY, M.A., Assistant Master in Winchester College. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Macmillan's Shorter Latin Course. By A. M. COOK, M.A., Assistant-Master at St. Paul's School. Being an abridgment of "Macmillan's Latin Course," First Year. Globe 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Marshall.—A TABLE OF IRREGULAR GREEK VERBS. classified according to the arrangement of Curtius's Greek Grammar, By J. M. MARSHALL, M.A., Head Master of the Grammar School, Durham. New Edition. 8vo. 1*s.*

Mayor (John E. B.)—FIRST GREEK READER. Edited after KARL HALM, with Corrections and large Additions by Professor JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. New Edition, revised. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Mayor (Joseph B.)—GREEK FOR BEGINNERS. By the Rev. J. B. MAYOR, M.A., Professor of Classical Literature in King's College, London. Part I., with Vocabulary, 1*s.* 6*d.* Parts II. and III., with Vocabulary and Index, 3*s.* 6*d.* Complete in one Vol. fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Nixon.—PARALLEL EXTRACTS, Arranged for Translation into English and Latin, with Notes on Idioms. By J. E. NIXON, M.A., Fellow and Classical Lecturer, King's College, Cambridge. Part I.—Historical and Epistolary. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

PROSE EXTRACTS, Arranged for Translation into English and Latin, with General and Special Prefaces on Style and Idiom. I. Oratorical. II. Historical. III. Philosophical and Miscellaneous. By the same Author. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

*** *Translations of Select Passages supplied by Author only.*

Peile.—A PRIMER OF PHILOLOGY. By J. PEILE, Litt. D., Master of Christ's College, Cambridge. 18mo. 1*s.*

Postgate.—SERMO LATINUS. A Short Guide to Latin Prose Composition. Part I. Introduction. Part II. Selected Passages for Translation. By J. P. POSTGATE, M.A., Litt. D., Fellow and Classical Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge, Professor of Comparative Philology in University College, London. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

KEY to ditto. 3*s.* 6*d.* [*Nearly ready.*

Postgate and Vince.—A DICTIONARY OF LATIN ETYMOLOGY. By J. P. POSTGATE, M.A., and C. A. VINCE, M.A. [*In preparation.*

Potts (A. W.)—Works by ALEXANDER W. POTTS, M.A., LL.D., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Head Master of the Fettes College, Edinburgh.

HINTS TOWARDS LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3*s.*

PASSAGES FOR TRANSLATION INTO LATIN PROSE. Edited with Notes and References to the above. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

LATIN VERSIONS OF PASSAGES FOR TRANSLATION INTO LATIN PROSE (for Teachers only). 2*s.* 6*d.*

Preston.—EXERCISES IN LATIN VERSE OF VARIOUS KINDS. By Rev. G. PRESTON, M.A., late Fellow of Magdalene College, Cambridge, and Head Master of the King's School, Chester. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

KEY, for the use of Teachers only. Globe 8vo. 5*s.*

Reid.—A GRAMMAR OF TACITUS. By J. S. REID, M.L., Fellow of Caius College, Cambridge. [*In preparation.*

A GRAMMAR OF VERGIL. By the same Author. [*In preparation.*

⁂ *Similar Grammars to other Classical Authors will probably follow.*

Roby.—A GRAMMAR OF THE LATIN LANGUAGE, from Plautus to Suetonius. By H. J. ROBY, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. In Two Parts. Part I. Fifth Edition, containing:—Book I. Sounds. Book II. Inflexions. Book III. Word-formation. Appendices. Crown 8vo. 9*s.* Part II. Syntax, Prepositions, &c. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

"Marked by the clear and practised insight of a master in his art. A book that would do honour to any country."—ATHENÆUM.

SCHOOL LATIN GRAMMAR. By the same Author. Cr. 8vo. 5*s.*

Rush.—SYNTHETIC LATIN DELECTUS. A First Latin Construing Book arranged on the Principles of Grammatical Analysis. With Notes and Vocabulary. By E. RUSH, B.A. With Preface by the Rev. W. F. MOULTON, M.A., D.D. New and Enlarged Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Rust.—FIRST STEPS TO LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION. By the Rev. G. RUST, M.A., of Pembroke College, Oxford, Master of the Lower School, King's College, London. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s*. 6*d*.

KEY TO THE ABOVE. By W. M. YATES, Assistant-Master in the High School, Sale. 18mo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Rutherford.—Works by the Rev. W. GUNION RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Head-Master of Westminster.

REX LEX. A Short Digest of the principal Relations between Latin, Greek, and Anglo-Saxon Sounds. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

THE NEW PHRYNICHUS; being a Revised Text of the Ecloga of the Grammarian Phrynichus. With Introduction and Commentary. 8vo. 18*s*. (See also Macmillan's Greek Course.)

Simpson.—LATIN PROSE AFTER THE BEST AUTHORS. By F. P. SIMPSON, B.A., late Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford. Part I. CÆSARIAN PROSE. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

KEY TO THE ABOVE, for Teachers only. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5*s*.

Thring.—Works by the Rev. E. THRING, M.A., late Head-Master of Uppingham School.

A LATIN GRADUAL. A First Latin Construing Book for Beginners. New Edition, enlarged, with Coloured Sentence Maps. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

A MANUAL OF MOOD CONSTRUCTIONS. Fcap. 8vo. 1*s*. 6*d*.

Welch and Duffield.—LATIN ACCIDENCE AND EXERCISES ARRANGED FOR BEGINNERS. By WILLIAM WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A., Assistant Masters at Cranleigh School. 18mo. 1*s*. 6*d*.

This book is intended as an introduction to Macmillan's *Elementary Classics*, and is the development of a plan which has been in use for some time and has been worked satisfactorily.

White.—FIRST LESSONS IN GREEK. Adapted to GOODWIN'S GREEK GRAMMAR, and designed as an introduction to the ANABASIS OF XENOPHON. By JOHN WILLIAMS WHITE, Ph.D., Assistant-Professor of Greek in Harvard University. Crown 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

Wright.—Works by J. WRIGHT, M.A., late Head Master of Sutton Coldfield School.

A HELP TO LATIN GRAMMAR; or, The Form and Use of Words in Latin, with Progressive Exercises. Crown 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

THE SEVEN KINGS OF ROME. An Easy Narrative, abridged from the First Book of Livy by the omission of Difficult Passages; being a First Latin Reading Book, with Grammatical Notes and Vocabulary. New and revised Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

FIRST LATIN STEPS; OR, AN INTRODUCTION BY A SERIES OF EXAMPLES TO THE STUDY OF THE LATIN LANGUAGE. Crown 8vo. 3*s*.

ATTIC PRIMER. Arranged for the Use of Beginners. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Wright.—A COMPLETE LATIN COURSE, comprising Rules with Examples, Exercises, both Latin and English, on each Rule, and Vocabularies. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

ANTIQUITIES, ANCIENT HISTORY, AND PHILOSOPHY.

Arnold.—Works by W. T. ARNOLD, M.A.

A HANDBOOK OF LATIN EPIGRAPHY. [*In preparation.*

THE ROMAN SYSTEM OF PROVINCIAL ADMINISTRATION TO THE ACCESSION OF CONSTANTINE THE GREAT. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Arnold (T.)—THE SECOND PUNIC WAR. Being Chapters on THE HISTORY OF ROME. By the late THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D., formerly Head-Master of Rugby School, and Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford. Edited, with Notes, by W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. With 8 Maps. Crown 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Beesly.—STORIES FROM THE HISTORY OF ROME. By Mrs. BEESLY. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Burn.—ROMAN LITERATURE IN RELATION TO ROMAN ART. By Rev. ROBERT BURN, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. With numerous Illustrations. Extra Crown 8vo. 14*s.*

Bury.—A HISTORY OF THE LATER ROMAN EMPIRE FROM ARCADIUS TO IRENE, A.D. 395—800. By JOHN B. BURY, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. 2 vols. 8vo. [*Shortly.*

Classical Writers.—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D. Fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* each.

EURIPIDES. By Professor MAHAFFY.
MILTON. By the Rev. STOPFORD A. BROOKE, M.A.
LIVY. By the Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A.
VIRGIL. By Professor NETTLESHIP, M.A.
SOPHOCLES. By Professor L. CAMPBELL, M.A.
DEMOSTHENES. By Professor S. H. BUTCHER, M.A.
TACITUS. By Professor A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A.

Freeman.—Works by EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D., Hon. Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford, Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford.

HISTORY OF ROME. (*Historical Course for Schools.*) 18mo. [*In preparation.*

A SCHOOL HISTORY OF ROME. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

HISTORICAL ESSAYS. Second Series. [Greek and Roman History.] 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Fyffe.—A SCHOOL HISTORY OF GREECE. By C. A. FYFFE, M.A. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Gardner.—SAMOS AND SAMIAN COINS. An Essay. By PERCY GARDNER, M.A., Litt.D., Professor of Archæology in the University of Oxford. With Illustrations. 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Geddes. — THE PROBLEM OF THE HOMERIC POEMS. By W. D. GEDDES, Principal of the University of Aberdeen. 8vo. 14*s*.

Gladstone.—Works by the Rt. Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE, M.P.

THE TIME AND PLACE OF HOMER. Crown 8vo. 6*s*. 6*d*.

A PRIMER OF HOMER. 18mo. 1*s*.

Gow.—A COMPANION TO SCHOOL CLASSICS. By JAMES GOW, Litt.D., Master of the High School, Nottingham; late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Revised. Crown 8vo. 6*s*.

Harrison and Verrall.—CULTS AND MONUMENTS OF ANCIENT ATHENS. By Miss J. E. HARRISON and Mrs. A. W. VERRALL. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Jebb.—Works by R. C. JEBB, Litt.D., LL.D., Professor of Greek in the University of Glasgow.

THE ATTIC ORATORS FROM ANTIPHON TO ISAEOS. 2 vols. 8vo. 25*s*.

A PRIMER OF GREEK LITERATURE. 18mo. 1*s*.

(See also *Classical Series.*)

Kiepert.—MANUAL OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY, Translated from the German of Dr. HEINRICH KIEPERT. Crown 8vo. 5*s*.

Lanciani.—ANCIENT ROME IN THE LIGHT OF RECENT DISCOVERIES. By RODOLFO LANCIANI, LL.D. (Harv.), Professor of Archæology in the University of Rome, Director of Excavations for the National Government and the Municipality of Rome, &c. With 100 Illustrations. Small 4to. 24*s*.

Mahaffy.—Works by J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A., D.D., Fellow and Professor of Ancient History in Trinity College, Dublin, and Hon. Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.

SOCIAL LIFE IN GREECE; from Homer to Menander. Fifth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 9*s*.

GREEK LIFE AND THOUGHT; from the Age of Alexander to the Roman Conquest. Crown 8vo. 12*s*. 6*d*.

RAMBLES AND STUDIES IN GREECE. With Illustrations. Third Edition, Revised and Enlarged. With Map. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

A PRIMER OF GREEK ANTIQUITIES. With Illustrations. 18mo. 1*s*.

EURIPIDES. 18mo. 1*s*. 6*d*. (*Classical Writers Series.*)

Mayor (J. E. B.)—BIBLIOGRAPHICAL CLUE TO LATIN LITERATURE. Edited after HÜBNER, with large Additions by Professor JOHN E. B. MAYOR. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Newton.—ESSAYS IN ART AND ARCHÆOLOGY. By Sir CHARLES NEWTON, K.C.B., D.C.L., formerly Professor of Archæology in University College, London, and Keeper of Greek and Roman Antiquities at the British Museum. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Sayce.—THE ANCIENT EMPIRES OF THE EAST. By A. H. SAYCE, Deputy-Professor of Comparative Philosophy, Oxford, Hon. LL.D. Dublin. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Stewart.—THE TALE OF TROY. Done into English by AUBREY STEWART, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Wilkins.—A PRIMER OF ROMAN ANTIQUITIES. By Professor WILKINS, Litt. D., LL.D. Illustrated. 18mo. 1*s.*

A PRIMER OF LATIN LITERATURE. By the same Author. [*In preparation.*

MATHEMATICS.

(1) Arithmetic and Mensuration, (2) Algebra, (3) Euclid and Elementary Geometry, (4) Trigonometry, (5) Higher Mathematics.

ARITHMETIC AND MENSURATION.

Aldis.—THE GREAT GIANT ARITHMOS. A most Elementary Arithmetic for Children. By MARY STEADMAN ALDIS. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Army Preliminary Examination, Specimens of Papers Set at the, 1882—87.—With Answers to the Mathematical Questions. Subjects: Arithmetic, Algebra, Euclid, Geometrical Drawing, Geography, French, English Dictation. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

This selection of papers at recent Preliminary Examinations for the admission to the Army are intended for the use of Candidates preparing for these Examinations.

Bradshaw.—A COURSE OF EASY ARITHMETICAL EXAMPLES FOR BEGINNERS. By J. G. BRADSHAW, B.A., formerly Scholar of Jesus College, Cambridge, Assistant Master at Clifton College. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* With Answers, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Brook-Smith (J.).—ARITHMETIC IN THEORY AND PRACTICE. By J. BROOK-SMITH, M.A., LL.B., St. John's College, Cambridge; Barrister-at-Law; one of the Masters of Cheltenham College. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Candler.—HELP TO ARITHMETIC. Designed for the use of Schools. By H. CANDLER, M.A., Mathematical Master of Uppingham School. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Dalton.—RULES AND EXAMPLES IN ARITHMETIC. By the Rev. T. DALTON, M.A., Assistant-Master in Eton College. New Edition, with Answers. 18mo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Goyen.—HIGHER ARITHMETIC AND ELEMENTARY MENSURATION. By P. GOYEN, Inspector of Schools, Dunedin, New Zealand. Crown 8vo. 5*s*.

Hall and Knight.—ARITHMETICAL EXERCISES AND EXAMINATION PAPERS. With an Appendix containing Questions in LOGARITHMS and MENSURATION. By H. S. HALL, M.A., formerly Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge, Master of the Military and Engineering Side, Clifton College; and S. R. KNIGHT, B.A., formerly Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge, late Assistant Master at Marlborough College, Authors of "Elementary Algebra," "Algebraical Exercises and Examination Papers," and "Higher Algebra," &c. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Lock.—Works by Rev. J. B. LOCK, M.A., Senior Fellow, Assistant Tutor, and Lecturer in Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, formerly Master at Eton.

ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS. With Answers and 1000 additional Examples for Exercise. Third Edition, revised. Stereotyped. Globe 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*. Or in Two Parts:—Part I. Up to and including Practice. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. Part II. With 1000 additional Examples for Exercise. Globe 8vo. 3*s*.

⁂ *The complete book and the Parts can also be obtained* without answers *at the same price. But the editions* with answers *will always be supplied unless the others are specially asked for.*

A KEY TO MR. LOCK'S "ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS." By the Rev. R. G. WATSON, M.A., formerly Head Master of the Dorset County School. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

ARITHMETIC FOR BEGINNERS. A School Class Book of Commercial Arithmetic. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

[*A Key is in the press.*

Pedley.—EXERCISES IN ARITHMETIC for the Use of Schools. Containing more than 7,000 original Examples. By S. PEDLEY, late of Tamworth Grammar School. Crown 8vo. 5*s*. Also in Two Parts 2*s*. 6*d*. each.

Smith.—Works by the Rev. BARNARD SMITH, M.A., late Rector of Glaston, Rutland, and Fellow and Senior Bursar of S. Peter's College, Cambridge.

ARITHMETIC AND ALGEBRA, in their Principles and Application; with numerous systematically arranged Examples taken from the Cambridge Examination Papers, with especial reference to the Ordinary Examination for the B.A. Degree. New Edition, carefully Revised. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

A KEY TO THE ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 8*s*. 6*d*.

Smith.—EXERCISES IN ARITHMETIC. Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 2*s.* With Answers, 2*s.* 6*d.* Answers separately, 6*d.*

SCHOOL CLASS-BOOK OF ARITHMETIC. 18mo, cloth. 3*s.* Or sold separately, in Three Parts, 1*s.* each.

KEYS TO SCHOOL CLASS-BOOK OF ARITHMETIC. Parts I., II., and III., 2*s.* 6*d.* each.

SHILLING BOOK OF ARITHMETIC FOR NATIONAL AND ELEMENTARY SCHOOLS. 18mo, cloth. Or separately, Part I. 2*d.*; Part II. 3*d.*; Part III. 7*d.* Answers, 6*d.*

THE SAME, with Answers complete. 18mo, cloth. 1*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO SHILLING BOOK OF ARITHMETIC. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

EXAMINATION PAPERS IN ARITHMETIC. 18mo. 1*s.* 6*d.* The same, with Answers, 18mo, 2*s.* Answers, 6*d.*

KEY TO EXAMINATION PAPERS IN ARITHMETIC. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

THE METRIC SYSTEM OF ARITHMETIC, ITS PRINCIPLES AND APPLICATIONS, with numerous Examples, written expressly for Standard V. in National Schools. New Edition. 18mo, cloth, sewed. 3*d.*

A CHART OF THE METRIC SYSTEM, on a Sheet, size 42 in. by 34 in. on Roller, mounted and varnished. New Edition. Price 3*s.* 6*d.*

Also a Small Chart on a Card, price 1*d.*

EASY LESSONS IN ARITHMETIC, combining Exercises in Reading, Writing, Spelling, and Dictation. Part I. for Standard I. in National Schools. Crown 8vo. 9*d.*

EXAMINATION CARDS IN ARITHMETIC. (Dedicated to Lord Sandon.) With Answers and Hints.

Standards I. and II. in box, 1*s.* Standards III., IV., and V., in boxes, 1*s.* each. Standard VI. in Two Parts, in boxes, 1*s.* each.

A and B papers, of nearly the same difficulty, are given so as to prevent copying, and the colours of the A and B papers differ in each Standard, and from those of every other Standard, so that a master or mistress can see at a glance whether the children have the proper papers.

Todhunter.—MENSURATION FOR BEGINNERS. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., late of St. John's College, Cambridge. With Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO MENSURATION FOR BEGINNERS. By the Rev. FR. LAWRENCE MCCARTHY, Professor of Mathematics in St. Peter's College, Agra. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

ALGEBRA.

Dalton.—RULES AND EXAMPLES IN ALGEBRA. By the Rev. T. DALTON, M.A., Assistant-Master of Eton College. Part I. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s.* Part II. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

⁂ *A Key to Part I. for Teachers only*, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Hall and Knight.—Works by H. S. HALL, M.A., formerly Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge, Master of the Military and Engineering Side, Clifton College; and S. R. KNIGHT, B.A., formerly Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge, late Assistant-Master at Marlborough College.

ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA FOR SCHOOLS. Fifth Edition, Revised and Corrected. Globe 8vo, bound in maroon coloured cloth, 3*s*. 6*d*.; with Answers, bound in green coloured cloth, 4*s*. 6*d*.

ALGEBRAICAL EXERCISES AND EXAMINATION PAPERS. To accompany ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA. Second Edition, revised. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

HIGHER ALGEBRA. A Sequel to "ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA FOR SCHOOLS." Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Jones and Cheyne.—ALGEBRAICAL EXERCISES. Progressively Arranged. By the Rev. C. A. JONES, M.A., and C. H. CHEYNE, M.A., F.R.A.S., Mathematical Masters of Westminster School. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

SOLUTIONS AND HINTS FOR THE SOLUTION OF SOME OF THE EXAMPLES IN THE ALGEBRAICAL EXERCISES OF MESSRS. JONES AND CHEYNE. By Rev. W. FAILES, M.A., Mathematical Master at Westminster School, late Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Smith (Barnard).—ARITHMETIC AND ALGEBRA, in their Principles and Application; with numerous systematically arranged Examples taken from the Cambridge Examination Papers, with especial reference to the Ordinary Examination for the B.A. Degree. By the Rev. BARNARD SMITH, M.A., late Rector of Glaston, Rutland, and Fellow and Senior Bursar of St. Peter's College, Cambridge. New Edition, carefully Revised. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Smith (Charles).—Works by CHARLES SMITH, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge.

ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA. Globe 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

In this work the author has endeavoured to explain the principles of Algebra in as simple a manner as possible for the benefit of beginners, bestowing great care upon the explanations and proofs of the fundamental operations and rules.

A TREATISE ON ALGEBRA. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

SOLUTIONS OF THE EXAMPLES IN "A TREATISE ON ALGEBRA." Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Todhunter.—Works by I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., late of St. John's College, Cambridge.

"Mr. Todhunter is chiefly known to Students of Mathematics as the author of a series of admirable mathematical text-books, which possess the rare qualities of being clear in style and absolutely free from mistakes, typographical or other."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

ALGEBRA FOR BEGINNERS. With numerous Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

KEY TO ALGEBRA FOR BEGINNERS. Crown 8vo. 6*s*. 6*d*.

ALGEBRA. For the Use of Colleges and Schools. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

KEY TO ALGEBRA FOR THE USE OF COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

EUCLID, & ELEMENTARY GEOMETRY.

Constable.—GEOMETRICAL EXERCISES FOR BEGINNERS. By SAMUEL CONSTABLE. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Cuthbertson.—EUCLIDIAN GEOMETRY. By FRANCIS CUTHBERTSON, M.A., LL.D., Head Mathematical Master of the City of London School. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Dodgson.—Works by CHARLES L. DODGSON, M.A., Student and late Mathematical Lecturer of Christ Church, Oxford.

EUCLID. BOOKS I. AND II. Sixth Edition, with words substituted for the Algebraical Symbols used in the First Edition. Crown 8vo. 2*s.*

*** The text of this Edition has been ascertained, by counting the words, to be *less than five-sevenths* of that contained in the ordinary editions.

EUCLID AND HIS MODERN RIVALS. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

CURIOSA MATHEMATICA. Part I. A New Theory of Parallels. Crown 8vo. 2*s.*

Dupuis.—ELEMENTARY SYNTHETIC GEOMETRY OF THE POINT, LINE AND CIRCLE IN THE PLANE. By N. F. DUPUIS, M.A., F.R.S.C., Professor of Pure Mathematics in the University of Queen's College, Kingston, Canada. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Eagles.—CONSTRUCTIVE GEOMETRY OF PLANE CURVES. By T. H. EAGLES, M.A., Instructor in Geometrical Drawing, and Lecturer in Architecture at the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. With numerous Examples. Crown 8vo. 12*s.*

Hall and Stevens.—A TEXT BOOK OF EUCLID'S ELEMENTS. Including alternative Proofs, together with additional Theorems and Exercises, classified and arranged. By H. S. HALL, M.A., formerly Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge, and F. H. STEVENS, M.A., formerly Scholar of Queen's College, Oxford: Masters of the Military and Engineering Side, Clifton College. Globe 8vo. Books I.—VI. 4*s.* 6*d.* Or in Parts. Book I. 1*s.* Books I. and II. Second Edition. 2*s.* Books I.—IV. 2*s.* 6*d.* Books III.—VI. 3*s.*

Halsted.—THE ELEMENTS OF GEOMETRY. By GEORGE BRUCE HALSTED, Professor of Pure and Applied Mathematics in the University of Texas. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Kitchener.—A GEOMETRICAL NOTE-BOOK, containing Easy Problems in Geometrical Drawing preparatory to the Study of Geometry. For the Use of Schools. By F. E. KITCHENER, M.A., Head-Master of the Grammar School, Newcastle, Staffordshire. New Edition. 4to. 2*s.*

Lock.—EUCLID FOR BEGINNERS. Being an Introduction to existing Text-books. By Rev. J. B. LOCK, M.A., author of "Arithmetic for Schools," "Trigonometry," "Dynamics," "Elementary Statics," &c. [*In preparation.*

Mault.—NATURAL GEOMETRY: an Introduction to the Logical Study of Mathematics. For Schools and Technical Classes With Explanatory Models, based upon the Tachymetrical works of Ed. Lagout. By A. MAULT. 18mo. 1*s.*
Models to Illustrate the above, in Box, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Millar.—ELEMENTS OF DESCRIPTIVE GEOMETRY. By J. B. MILLAR, M.E., Civil Engineer, Lecturer on Engineering in the Victoria University, Manchester. Second Edition. Cr. 8vo. 6*s.*

Stevens.—Works by F. H. STEVENS, M.A., formerly Scholar of Queen's College, Cambridge, Master of the Military and Engineering side, Clifton College.

EUCLID. BOOK XI. Propositions 1—21 with alternative proofs, Exercises, and Additional Theorems and Examples. Globe 8vo. [*In preparation.*

ELEMENTARY SOLID GEOMETRY AND MENSURATION, containing the matter included in the above mentioned volume, with a section on Polyhedrons and Solids of Revolution, treated geometrically and numerically, with exercises in the mensuration of Plane and Solid Figures. Globe 8vo. [*In the press.*

Syllabus of Plane Geometry (corresponding to Euclid, Books I.—VI.). Prepared by the Association for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 1*s.* [*In the press.*

Syllabus of Modern Plane Geometry.—Association for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching. Crown 8vo. Sewed. 1*s.*

Todhunter.—THE ELEMENTS OF EUCLID. For the Use of Colleges and Schools. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., of St. John's College, Cambridge. New Edition. 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO EXERCISES IN EUCLID. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

Wilson (J. M.).—ELEMENTARY GEOMETRY. BOOKS I.—V. Containing the Subjects of Euclid's first Six Books. Following the Syllabus of the Geometrical Association. By the Rev. J. M. WILSON, M.A., Head Master of Clifton College. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

TRIGONOMETRY.

Beasley.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON PLANE TRIGONOMETRY. With Examples. By R. D. BEASLEY, M.A. Ninth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Johnson.—A TREATISE ON TRIGONOMETRY. By W. E. JOHNSON, M.A., late Scholar and Assistant Lecturer in Mathematics of King's College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Lock.—Works by Rev. J. B. LOCK, M.A., Senior Fellow, Assistant Tutor and Lecturer in Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge; formerly Master at Eton.

TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS, as far as the Solution of Triangles. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

A KEY TO "TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS." Adapted from the key to "Elementary Trigonometry." Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

ELEMENTARY TRIGONOMETRY. Sixth Edition (in this edition the chapter on logarithms has been carefully revised.) Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Mr. E. J. ROUTH, D.Sc., F.R.S., writes:—"It is an able treatise. It takes the difficulties of the subject one at a time, and so leads the young student easily along."

A KEY TO "ELEMENTARY TRIGONOMETRY." By HENRY CARR, B.A., of the Grammar School, Lagos, West Africa. Crown 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

HIGHER TRIGONOMETRY. Fifth Edition. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.* Both Parts complete in One Volume. Globe 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

(See also under *Arithmetic*, *Higher Mathematics*, and *Euclid.*)

M'Clelland and Preston.—A TREATISE ON SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. With applications to Spherical Geometry and numerous Examples. By WILLIAM J. M'CLELLAND, M.A., Principal of the Incorporated Society's School, Santry, Dublin, and THOMAS PRESTON, Sch.B.A. In Two Parts. Crown 8vo. Part I. To the End of Solution of Triangles, 4*s.* 6*d.* Part II., 5*s.* Both Parts in one Volume. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Palmer.—TEXT-BOOK OF PRACTICAL LOGARITHMS AND TRIGONOMETRY. By J. H. PALMER, Head Schoolmaster R.N., H.M.S. *Cambridge*, Devonport. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Snowball.—THE ELEMENTS OF PLANE AND SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. By J. C. SNOWBALL, M.A. Fourteenth Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Todhunter.—Works by I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., late of St. John's College, Cambridge.

TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS. With numerous Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS. Cr. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

PLANE TRIGONOMETRY. For Schools and Colleges. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*

KEY TO PLANE TRIGONOMETRY. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

A TREATISE ON SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. New Edition, enlarged. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

(See also under *Arithmetic and Mensuration*, *Algebra*, and *Higher Mathematics.*)

HIGHER MATHEMATICS.

Airy.—Works by Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., formerly Astronomer-Royal.
ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON PARTIAL DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS. Designed for the Use of Students in the Universities. With Diagrams. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5*s.* 6*d.*
ON THE ALGEBRAICAL AND NUMERICAL THEORY OF ERRORS OF OBSERVATIONS AND THE COMBINATION OF OBSERVATIONS. Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

Alexander (T.).—ELEMENTARY APPLIED MECHANICS. Being the simpler and more practical Cases of Stress and Strain wrought out individually from first principles by means of Elementary Mathematics. By T. ALEXANDER, C.E., Professor of Civil Engineering in the Imperial College of Engineering, Tokei, Japan. Part I. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Alexander and Thomson.—ELEMENTARY APPLIED MECHANICS. By THOMAS ALEXANDER, C.E., Professor of Engineering in the Imperial College of Engineering, Tokei, Japan; and ARTHUR WATSON THOMSON, C.E., B.SC., Professor of Engineering at the Royal College, Cirencester. Part II. TRANSVERSE STRESS. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Army Preliminary Examination, 1882-1887, Specimens of Papers set at the. With answers to the Mathematical Questions. Subjects: Arithmetic, Algebra, Euclid, Geometrical Drawing, Geography, French, English Dictation. Cr. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Ball (W. W. R.).—A SHORT ACCOUNT OF THE HISTORY OF MATHEMATICS. By W. W. ROUSE BALL, Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, and of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Ball (Sir R. S.).—EXPERIMENTAL MECHANICS. A Course of Lectures delivered at the Royal College of Science for Ireland. By SIR ROBERT STAWELL BALL, LL.D., F.R.S., Astronomer-Royal of Ireland. New Edition. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Boole.—THE CALCULUS OF FINITE DIFFERENCES. By G. BOOLE, D.C.L., F.R.S., late Professor of Mathematics in the Queen's University, Ireland. Third Edition, revised by J. F. MOULTON. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Cambridge Senate-House Problems and Riders, with Solutions:—

1875—PROBLEMS AND RIDERS. By A. G. GREENHILL, M.A. Crown 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

1878—SOLUTIONS OF SENATE-HOUSE PROBLEMS. By the Mathematical Moderators and Examiners. Edited by J. W. L. GLAISHER, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 12*s.*

Carll.—A TREATISE ON THE CALCULUS OF VARIATIONS. Arranged with the purpose of Introducing, as well as Illustrating, its Principles to the Reader by means of Problems, and Designed to present in all Important Particulars a Complete View of the Present State of the Science. By LEWIS BUFFETT CARLL, A.M. Demy 8vo. 21*s.*

Cheyne.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE PLANETARY THEORY. By C. H. H. CHEYNE, M.A., F.R.A.S. With a Collection of Problems. Third Edition. Edited by Rev. A. FREEMAN, M.A., F.R.A.S. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Christie.—A COLLECTION OF ELEMENTARY TEST-QUESTIONS IN PURE AND MIXED MATHEMATICS; with Answers and Appendices on Synthetic Division, and on the Solution of Numerical Equations by Horner's Method. By JAMES R. CHRISTIE, F.R.S., Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. Crown 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Clausius.—MECHANICAL THEORY OF HEAT. By R. CLAUSIUS. Translated by WALTER R. BROWNE, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Clifford.—THE ELEMENTS OF DYNAMIC. An Introduction to the Study of Motion and Rest in Solid and Fluid Bodies. By W. K. CLIFFORD, F.R.S., late Professor of Applied Mathematics and Mechanics at University College, London. Part I.—KINEMATIC. Crown 8vo. Books I—III. 7*s.* 6*d.*; Book IV. and Appendix 6*s.*

Cockshott and Walters.—GEOMETRICAL CONICS. An Elementary Treatise. Drawn up in accordance with the Syllabus issued by the Society for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching. By A. COCKSHOTT, M.A., formerly Fellow and Assistant-Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Eton; and Rev. F. B. WALTERS, M.A., Fellow of Queens' College, Cambridge, and Principal of King William's College, Isle of Man. With Diagrams. Crown 8vo.

Cotterill.—APPLIED MECHANICS: an Elementary General Introduction to the Theory of Structures and Machines. By JAMES H. COTTERILL, F.R.S., Associate Member of the Council of the Institution of Naval Architects, Associate Member of the Institution of Civil Engineers, Professor of Applied Mechanics in the Royal Naval College, Greenwich. Medium 8vo. 18*s.*

ELEMENTARY MANUAL OF APPLIED MECHANICS. By the same Author. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Day (R. E.)—ELECTRIC LIGHT ARITHMETIC. By R. E. DAY, M.A., Evening Lecturer in Experimental Physics at King's College, London. Pott 8vo. 2*s.*

Day.—PROPERTIES OF CONIC SECTIONS PROVED GEOMETRICALLY. Part I. The Ellipse with an ample collection of Problems. By the Rev. H. G. DAY, M.A., formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Dodgson.—CURIOSA MATHEMATICA. Part I. A New Theory of Parallels. By CHARLES L. DODGSON, M.A., Student and late Mathematical Lecturer of Christ Church, Oxford, Author of "Euclid and his Modern Rivals," "Euclid, Books I. and II.," &c. Crown 8vo. *2s.*

Drew.—GEOMETRICAL TREATISE ON CONIC SECTIONS. By W. H. DREW, M.A., St. John's College, Cambridge. New Edition, enlarged. Crown 8vo. *5s.*

Dyer.—EXERCISES IN ANALYTICAL GEOMETRY. Compiled and arranged by J. M. DYER, M.A. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

Eagles.—CONSTRUCTIVE GEOMETRY OF PLANE CURVES. By T. H. EAGLES, M.A., Instructor in Geometrical Drawing, and Lecturer in Architecture at the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. With numerous Examples. Crown 8vo. *12s.*

Edgar (J. H.) and Pritchard (G. S.).—NOTE-BOOK ON PRACTICAL SOLID OR DESCRIPTIVE GEOMETRY. Containing Problems with help for Solutions. By J. H. EDGAR, M.A., Lecturer on Mechanical Drawing at the Royal School of Mines, and G. S. PRITCHARD. Fourth Edition, revised by ARTHUR MEEZE. Globe 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

Edwards.—THE DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS. With Applications and numerous Examples. An Elementary Treatise by JOSEPH EDWARDS, M.A., formerly Fellow of Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. *10s. 6d.*

Ferrers.—Works by the Rev. N. M. FERRERS, M.A., Master of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge.

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON TRILINEAR CO-ORDINATES, the Method of Reciprocal Polars, and the Theory of Projectors. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. *6s. 6d.*

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SPHERICAL HARMONICS, AND SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH THEM. Crown 8vo. *7s. 6d.*

Forsyth.—A TREATISE ON DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS. By ANDREW RUSSELL FORSYTH, M.A., F.R.S., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. *14s.*

Frost.—Works by PERCIVAL FROST, M.A., D.Sc., formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Mathematical Lecturer at King's College.

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON CURVE TRACING. 8vo. *12s.*

SOLID GEOMETRY. Third Edition. Demy 8vo. *16s.*

HINTS FOR THE SOLUTION OF PROBLEMS in the Third Edition of SOLID GEOMETRY. 8vo. *8s. 6d.*

Greaves.—A TREATISE ON ELEMENTARY STATICS. By JOHN GREAVES, M.A., Fellow and Mathematical Lecturer of Christ's College, Cambridge. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

STATICS FOR BEGINNERS. By the Same Author. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Greenhill.—DIFFERENTIAL AND INTEGRAL CALCULUS. With Applications. By A. G. GREENHILL, M.A., Professor of Mathematics to the Senior Class of Artillery Officers, Woolwich, and Examiner in Mathematics to the University of London. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Hayward.—THE ALGEBRA OF CO-PLANAR VECTORS AND TRIGONOMETRY. By R. B. HAYWARD, F.R.S., Assistant Master at Harrow. [*In preparation.*

Hemming.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE DIFFERENTIAL AND INTEGRAL CALCULUS, for the Use of Colleges and Schools. By G. W. HEMMING, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Second Edition, with Corrections and Additions. 8vo. 9s.

Ibbetson.—THE MATHEMATICAL THEORY OF PERFECTLY ELASTIC SOLIDS, with a short account of Viscous Fluids. An Elementary Treatise. By WILLIAM JOHN IBBETSON, M.A., Fellow of the Royal Astronomical Society, and of the Cambridge Philosophical Society, Member of the London Mathematical Society, late Senior Scholar of Clare College, Cambridge. 8vo. 21s.

Jellett (John H.).—A TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF FRICTION. By JOHN H. JELLETT, B.D., late Provost of Trinity College, Dublin; President of the Royal Irish Academy. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

Johnson.—Works by WILLIAM WOOLSEY JOHNSON, Professor of Mathematics at the U.S. Naval Academy, Annopolis, Maryland.

INTEGRAL CALCULUS, an Elementary Treatise on the; Founded on the Method of Rates or Fluxions. Demy 8vo. 9s.

CURVE TRACING IN CARTESIAN CO-ORDINATES. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

Jones.—EXAMPLES IN PHYSICS. By D. E. JONES, B.Sc., Lecturer in Physics in University College of Wales, Aberystwyth. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Kelland and Tait.—INTRODUCTION TO QUATERNIONS, with numerous examples. By P. KELLAND, M.A., F.R.S., and P. G. TAIT, M.A., Professors in the Department of Mathematics in the University of Edinburgh. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Kempe.—HOW TO DRAW A STRAIGHT LINE: a Lecture on Linkages. By A. B. KEMPE. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 1s. 6d. (*Nature Series.*)

Kennedy.—THE MECHANICS OF MACHINERY. By A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S., M.Inst.C.E., Professor of Engineering and Mechanical Technology in University College, London. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Knox.—DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS FOR BEGINNERS. By ALEXANDER KNOX. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Lock.—Works by the Rev. J. B. LOCK, M.A., Author of "Trigonometry," "Arithmetic for Schools," &c.

HIGHER TRIGONOMETRY. Second Edition. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

DYNAMICS FOR BEGINNERS. Second Edition. (Stereotyped.) Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

ELEMENTARY STATICS. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

(See also under *Arithmetic*, *Euclid*, and *Trigonometry*.)

Lupton.—CHEMICAL ARITHMETIC. With 1,200 Examples. By SYDNEY LUPTON, M.A., F.C.S., F.I.C., formerly Assistant-Master in Harrow School. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Macfarlane.—PHYSICAL ARITHMETIC. By ALEXANDER MACFARLANE, M.A., D.Sc., F.R.S.E., Examiner in Mathematics to the University of Edinburgh. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

MacGregor.—KINEMATICS AND DYNAMICS. An Elementary Treatise. By JAMES GORDON MACGREGOR, M.A., D.Sc., Fellow of the Royal Societies of Edinburgh and of Canada, Munro Professor of Physics in Dalhousie College, Halifax, Nova Scotia. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Merriman.—A TEXT BOOK OF THE METHOD OF LEAST SQUARES. By MANSFIELD MERRIMAN, Professor of Civil Engineering at Lehigh University, Member of the American Philosophical Society, American Association for the Advancement of Science, &c. Demy 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Millar.—ELEMENTS OF DESCRIPTIVE GEOMETRY By J.B. MILLAR, C.E., Assistant Lecturer in Engineering in Owens College, Manchester. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Milne.—Works by the Rev. JOHN J. MILNE, M.A., Private Tutor, late Scholar, of St. John's College, Cambridge, &c., &c., formerly Second Master of Heversham Grammar School.

WEEKLY PROBLEM PAPERS. With Notes intended for the use of students preparing for Mathematical Scholarships, and for the Junior Members of the Universities who are reading for Mathematical Honours. Pott 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

SOLUTIONS TO WEEKLY PROBLEM PAPERS. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

COMPANION TO "WEEKLY PROBLEM PAPERS." Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Muir.—A TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF DETERMINANTS. With graduated sets of Examples. For use in Colleges and Schools. By THOS. MUIR, M.A., F.R.S.E., Mathematical Master in the High School of Glasgow. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Palmer.—TEXT BOOK OF PRACTICAL LOGARITHMS AND TRIGONOMETRY. By J. H. PALMER, Head Schoolmaster R.N., H.M.S. *Cambridge*, Devonport. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Parkinson.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON MECHANICS. For the Use of the Junior Classes at the University and the Higher Classes in Schools. By S. PARKINSON, D.D., F.R.S., Tutor and Prælector of St. John's College, Cambridge. With a Collection of Examples. Sixth Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 9*s.* 6*d.*

Pirie.—LESSONS ON RIGID DYNAMICS. By the Rev. G. PIRIE, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Queen's College, Cambridge; Professor of Mathematics in the University of Aberdeen. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Puckle.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON CONIC SECTIONS AND ALGEBRAIC GEOMETRY. With Numerous Examples and Hints for their Solution; especially designed for the Use of Beginners. By G. H. PUCKLE, M.A. Fifth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Reuleaux.—THE KINEMATICS OF MACHINERY. Outlines of a Theory of Machines. By Professor F. REULEAUX Translated and Edited by Professor A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S. C.E. With 450 Illustrations. Medium 8vo. 21*s.*

Rice and Johnson.—DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS, an Elementary Treatise on the; Founded on the Method of Rates or Fluxions. By JOHN MINOT RICE, Professor of Mathematics in the United States Navy, and WILLIAM WOOLSEY JOHNSON, Professor of Mathematics at the United States Naval Academy. Third Edition, Revised and Corrected. Demy 8vo. 18*s.* Abridged Edition, 9*s.*

Robinson.—TREATISE ON MARINE SURVEYING. Prepared for the use of younger Naval Officers. With Questions for Examinations and Exercises principally from the Papers of the Royal Naval College. With the results. By Rev. JOHN L. ROBINSON, Chaplain and Instructor in the Royal Naval College, Greenwich. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

CONTENTS.—Symbols used in Charts and Surveying—The Construction and Use of Scales—Laying off Angles—Fixing Positions by Angles — Charts and Chart-Drawing—Instruments and Observing — Base Lines—Triangulation—Levelling—Tides and Tidal Observations—Soundings—Chronometers—Meridian Distances —Method of Plotting a Survey—Miscellaneous Exercises—Index.

Routh.—Works by EDWARD JOHN ROUTH, D.Sc., LL.D., F.R.S., Fellow of the University of London, Hon. Fellow of St. Peter's College, Cambridge.

A TREATISE ON THE DYNAMICS OF THE SYSTEM OF RIGID BODIES. With numerous Examples. Fourth and enlarged Edition. Two Vols. 8vo. Vol. I.—Elementary Parts. 14*s.* Vol. II.—The Advanced Parts. 14*s.*

STABILITY OF A GIVEN STATE OF MOTION, PARTICULARLY STEADY MOTION. Adams' Prize Essay for 1877. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Sanderson.—HYDROSTATICS FOR BEGINNERS. By F. W. SANDERSON, M.A., late Fellow of the University of Durham, and Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge; Assistant Master in Dulwich College. Globe 8vo. [*In the press.*

Smith (C.).—Works by CHARLES SMITH, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge.

CONIC SECTIONS. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

SOLUTIONS TO CONIC SECTIONS. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SOLID GEOMETRY. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 9*s.* 6*d.* (See also under *Algebra.*)

Tait and Steele.—A TREATISE ON DYNAMICS OF A PARTICLE. With numerous Examples. By Professor TAIT and Mr. STEELE. Fifth Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 12*s.*

Thomson.—Works by J. J. THOMSON, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Professor of Experimental Physics in the University.

A TREATISE ON THE MOTION OF VORTEX RINGS. An Essay to which the Adams Prize was adjudged in 1882 in the University of Cambridge. With Diagrams. 8vo. 6*s.*

APPLICATIONS OF DYNAMICS TO PHYSICS AND CHEMISTRY. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Todhunter.—Works by I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc., late of St. John's College, Cambridge.

"Mr. Todhunter is chiefly known to students of Mathematics as the author of a series of admirable mathematical text-books, which possess the rare qualities of being clear in style and absolutely free from mistakes, typographical and other."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

MECHANICS FOR BEGINNERS. With numerous Examples. New Edition. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO MECHANICS FOR BEGINNERS. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF EQUATIONS. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

PLANE CO-ORDINATE GEOMETRY, as applied to the Straight Line and the Conic Sections. With numerous Examples. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

KEY TO PLANE CO-ORDINATE GEOMETRY. By C. W. BOURNE, M.A. Head Master of the College, Inverness. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

A TREATISE ON THE DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS. With numerous Examples. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

A KEY TO DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS. By H. ST. J. HUNTER, M.A. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

A TREATISE ON THE INTEGRAL CALCULUS AND ITS APPLICATIONS. With numerous Examples. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

EXAMPLES OF ANALYTICAL GEOMETRY OF THREE DIMENSIONS. New Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 4*s.*

A TREATISE ON ANALYTICAL STATICS. With numerous Examples. Fifth Edition. Edited by Professor J. D. EVERETT. F.R.S. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Todhunter.—*continued.*

A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORY OF PROBABILITY, from the time of Pascal to that of Laplace. 8vo. 18*s.*

A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORIES OF ATTRACTION, AND THE FIGURE OF THE EARTH, from the time of Newton to that of Laplace. 2 vols. 8vo. 24*s.*

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON LAPLACE'S, LAMÉ'S, AND BESSEL'S FUNCTIONS. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

(See also under *Arithmetic and Mensuration, Algebra,* and *Trigonometry.*)

Wilson (J. M.).—SOLID GEOMETRY AND CONIC SECTIONS. With Appendices on Transversals and Harmonic Division. For the Use of Schools. By Rev. J. M. WILSON, M.A. Head Master of Clifton College. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Woolwich Mathematical Papers; for Admission into the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich, 1880—1884 inclusive. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Wolstenholme.—MATHEMATICAL PROBLEMS, on Subjects included in the First and Second Divisions of the Schedule of subjects for the Cambridge Mathematical Tripos Examination. Devised and arranged by JOSEPH WOLSTENHOLME, D.Sc., late Fellow of Christ's College, sometime Fellow of St. John's College, and Professor of Mathematics in the Royal Indian Engineering College. New Edition, greatly enlarged. 8vo. 18*s.*

EXAMPLES FOR PRACTICE IN THE USE OF SEVEN-FIGURE LOGARITHMS. For the Use of Colleges and Schools. By the same Author. 8vo. 5*s.*

SCIENCE.

(1) Natural Philosophy, (2) Astronomy, (3) Chemistry, (4) Biology, (5) Medicine, (6) Anthropology, (7) Physical Geography and Geology, (8) Agriculture.

NATURAL PHILOSOPHY.

Airy.—Works by Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., formerly Astronomer-Royal.

ON SOUND AND ATMOSPHERIC VIBRATIONS. With the Mathematical Elements of Music. Designed for the Use of Students in the University. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 9*s.*

A TREATISE ON MAGNETISM. Designed for the Use of Students in the University. Crown 8vo. 9*s.* 6*d.*

GRAVITATION: an Elementary Explanation of the Principal Perturbations in the Solar System. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Alexander (T.).—ELEMENTARY APPLIED MECHANICS. Being the simpler and more practical Cases of Stress and Strain wrought out individually from first principles by means of Elementary Mathematics. By T. ALEXANDER, C.E., Professor of Civil Engineering in the Imperial College of Engineering, Tokei, Japan. Crown 8vo. Part I. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Alexander — Thomson. — ELEMENTARY APPLIED MECHANICS. By THOMAS ALEXANDER, C.E., Professor of Engineering in the Imperial College of Engineering, Tokei, Japan; and ARTHUR WATSON THOMSON, C.E., B.Sc., Professor of Engineering at the Royal College, Cirencester. Part II. TRANSVERSE STRESS; upwards of 150 Diagrams, and 200 Examples carefully worked out. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Ball (R. S.).—EXPERIMENTAL MECHANICS. A Course of Lectures delivered at the Royal College of Science for Ireland. By Sir R. S. BALL, LL.D., F.R.S., Astronomer Royal of Ireland. Second and Cheaper Edition. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Bottomley.—FOUR-FIGURE MATHEMATICAL TABLES. Comprising Logarithmic and Trigonometrical Tables, and Tables of Squares, Square Roots, and Reciprocals. By J. T. BOTTOMLEY, M.A., F.R.S.E., F.C.S., Lecturer in Natural Philosophy in the University of Glasgow. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Chisholm.—THE SCIENCE OF WEIGHING AND MEASURING, AND THE STANDARDS OF MEASURE AND WEIGHT. By H. W. CHISHOLM, Warden of the Standards. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series*).

Clarke.—A TABLE OF SPECIFIC GRAVITY FOR SOLIDS AND LIQUIDS. (Constants of Nature: Part I.) New Edition. Revised and Enlarged. By FRANK WIGGLESWORTH CLARKE, Chief Chemist, U.S. Geological Survey. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.* (Published for the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, U.S. of America.)

Clausius.—MECHANICAL THEORY OF HEAT. By R. CLAUSIUS. Translated by WALTER R. BROWNE, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Cotterill.—APPLIED MECHANICS: an Elementary General Introduction to the Theory of Structures and Machines. By JAMES H. COTTERILL, F.R.S., Associate Member of the Council of the Institution of Naval Architects, Associate Member of the Institution of Civil Engineers, Professor of Applied Mechanics in the Royal Naval College, Greenwich. Medium 8vo. 18*s.*

ELEMENTARY MANUAL OF APPLIED MECHANICS. By the same Author. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Cumming.—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE THEORY OF ELECTRICITY. By LINNÆUS CUMMING, M.A., one of the Masters of Rugby School. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Daniell.—A TEXT-BOOK OF THE PRINCIPLES OF PHYSICS. By ALFRED DANIELL, M.A., LL.B., D.Sc., F.R.S.E., late Lecturer on Physics in the School of Medicine, Edinburgh. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Revised and Enlarged. Medium 8vo. 21*s.*

Day.—ELECTRIC LIGHT ARITHMETIC. By R. E. DAY, M.A., Evening Lecturer in Experimental Physics at King's College, London. Pott 8vo. 2*s.*

Everett.—UNITS AND PHYSICAL CONSTANTS. By J. D. EVERETT, M.A., D.C.L., F.R.S., F.R.S.E., Professor o Natural Philosophy, Queen's College, Belfast. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5*s.*

Gray.—THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF ABSOLUTE MEASUREMENTS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. By ANDREW GRAY, M.A., F.R.S.E., Professor of Physics in the University College of North Wales. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. Vol. I. 12*s.* 6*d.* [Vol. II. *In the press*

Greaves.—ELEMENTARY STATICS, A TREATISE ON. By JOHN GREAVES, M.A., Fellow and Mathematical Lecturer of Christ's College, Cambridge. Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

STATICS FOR BEGINNERS. By the same. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Grove.—A DICTIONARY OF MUSIC AND MUSICIANS. (A.D. 1450—1889). By Eminent Writers, English and Foreign. Edited by Sir GEORGE GROVE, D.C.L., Director of the Royal College of Music, &c. In four volumes. Demy 8vo.

Vols. I., II., III., and IV. Price 21*s.* each.

Vol. I. A to IMPROMPTU. Vol. II. IMPROPERIA to PLAIN SONG. Vol. III. PLANCHE to SUMER IS ICUMEN IN. Vol. IV. SUMER IS ICUMEN IN to ZURSCHONSPEIL and APPENDIX. Demy 8vo. cloth, with Illustrations in Music Type and Woodcut. Also published in Parts. Parts I. to XIV., Parts XIX—XXII., price 3*s.* 6*d.* each. Parts XV., XVI., price 7*s.* Parts XVII., XVIII., price 7*s.* Parts XXIII.—XXV. (Appendix), 9*s.*

⁂ The Appendix just published completes the Dictionary. A general Index will be published as a separate volume.

"Dr. Grove's Dictionary will be a boon to every intelligent lover of music."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

Huxley.—INTRODUCTORY PRIMER OF SCIENCE. By T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S., &c. 18mo. 1*s.*

Ibbetson.—THE MATHEMATICAL THEORY OF PERFECTLY ELASTIC SOLIDS, with a Short Account of Viscous Fluids. An Elementary Treatise. By WILLIAM JOHN IBBETSON, B.A., F.R.A.S., Senior Scholar of Clare College, Cambridge. 8vo. 21*s.*

Jones.—Works by D. E. JONES, B.Sc., Lecturer in Physics in University College of Wales, Aberystwyth.

EXAMPLES IN PHYSICS. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

HEAT AND LIGHT. An Elementary Text-book. With Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Kempe.—HOW TO DRAW A STRAIGHT LINE; a Lecture on Linkages. By A. B. KEMPE. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Kennedy.—THE MECHANICS OF MACHINERY. By A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S., M.Inst.C.E., Professor of Engineering and Mechanical Technology in University College, London. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Lang.—EXPERIMENTAL PHYSICS. By P. R. SCOTT LANG, M.A., Professor of Mathematics in the University of St. Andrews. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Lock.—Works by Rev. J. B. LOCK, M.A., Senior Fellow, Assistant Tutor and Lecturer in Gonville and Caius College, formerly Master at Eton, &c.

DYNAMICS FOR BEGINNERS. Second Edition. Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

ELEMENTARY STATICS. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Lodge.—MODERN VIEWS OF ELECTRICITY. By OLIVER J. LODGE, F.R.S., Professor of Physics in University College, Liverpool. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Loewy.—QUESTIONS AND EXAMPLES ON EXPERIMENTAL PHYSICS: Sound, Light, Heat, Electricity, and Magnetism. By B. LOEWY, F.R.A.S., Science Master at the London International College, and Examiner in Experimental Physics to the College of Preceptors. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.*

A GRADUATED COURSE OF NATURAL SCIENCE FOR ELEMENTARY AND TECHNICAL SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES. In Three Parts. Part I. FIRST YEAR'S COURSE. By the Same. Globe 8vo. 2*s.*

Lupton.—NUMERICAL TABLES AND CONSTANTS IN ELEMENTARY SCIENCE. By SYDNEY LUPTON, M.A., F.C.S., F.I.C., Assistant Master at Harrow School. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Macfarlane.—PHYSICAL ARITHMETIC. By ALEXANDER MACFARLANE, D.Sc., Examiner in Mathematics in the University of Edinburgh. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Macgregor.—KINEMATICS AND DYNAMICS. An Elementary Treatise. By JAMES GORDON MACGREGOR, M.A., D. Sc. Fellow of the Royal Societies of Edinburgh and of Canada, Munro Professor of Physics in Dalhousie College, Halifax, Nova Scotia. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Mayer.—SOUND: a Series of Simple, Entertaining, and Inexpensive Experiments in the Phenomena of Sound, for the Use of Students of every age. By A. M. MAYER, Professor of Physics in the Stevens Institute of Technology, &c. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Mayer and Barnard.—LIGHT: a Series of Simple, Entertaining, and Inexpensive Experiments in the Phenomena of Light, for the Use of Students of every age. By A. M. MAYER and C. BARNARD. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Newton.—PRINCIPIA. Edited by Professor Sir W. THOMSON and Professor BLACKBURNE. 4to, cloth. 31*s.* 6*d.*

THE FIRST THREE SECTIONS OF NEWTON'S PRINCIPIA. With Notes and Illustrations. Also a Collection of Problems, principally intended as Examples of Newton's Methods. By PERCIVAL FROST, M.A. Third Edition. 8vo. 12*s.*

Parkinson.—A TREATISE ON OPTICS. By S. PARKINSON, D.D., F.R.S., Tutor and Prælector of St. John's College, Cambridge. Fourth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Perry.—STEAM. AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE. By JOHN PERRY, C.E., Whitworth Scholar, Fellow of the Chemical Society, Professor of Mechanical Engineering and Applied Mechanics at the Technical College, Finsbury. With numerous Woodcuts and Numerical Examples and Exercises. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Rayleigh.—THE THEORY OF SOUND. By LORD RAYLEIGH, M.A., F.R.S., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, 8vo. Vol. I. 12*s.* 6*d.* Vol. II. 12*s.* 6*d.* [*Vol. III. in the press.*

Reuleaux.—THE KINEMATICS OF MACHINERY. Outlines of a Theory of Machines. By Professor F. REULEAUX. Translated and Edited by Professor A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S., C.E. With 450 Illustrations. Medium 8vo. 21*s.*

Roscoe and Schuster.—SPECTRUM ANALYSIS. Lectures delivered in 1868 before the Society of Apothecaries of London. By Sir HENRY E. ROSCOE, LL.D., F.R.S., formerly Professor of Chemistry in the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester. Fourth Edition, revised and considerably enlarged by the Author and by ARTHUR SCHUSTER, F.R.S., Ph.D., Professor of Applied Mathematics in the Owens College, Victoria University. With Appendices, numerous Illustrations, and Plates. Medium 8vo. 21*s.*

Sanderson.—HYDROSTATICS FOR BEGINNERS. By F. W. SANDERSON, M.A., late Fellow of the University of Durham, and Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge; Assistant Master in Dulwich College. Globe 8vo. [*In the press.*

Shann.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON HEAT, IN RELATION TO STEAM AND THE STEAM-ENGINE. By G. SHANN, M.A. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Spottiswoode.—POLARISATION OF LIGHT. By the late W. SPOTTISWOODE, F.R.S. With many Illustrations. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Stewart (Balfour).—Works by Balfour Stewart, F.R.S., late Langworthy Professor of Physics in the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester.

PRIMER OF PHYSICS. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition, with Questions. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Science Primers.*)

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSICS. With numerous Illustrations and Chromolitho of the Spectra of the Sun, Stars, and Nebulæ. New and Enlarged Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

QUESTIONS ON BALFOUR STEWART'S ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN PHYSICS. By Prof. Thomas H. Core, Owens College, Manchester. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.*

Stewart and Gee.—ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSICS, LESSONS IN. By Balfour Stewart, M.A., LL.D. F.R.S., and W. W. Haldane Gee, B.Sc. Crown 8vo.

Vol. I.—GENERAL PHYSICAL PROCESSES. 6*s.*
Vol. II.—ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Vol. III.—OPTICS, HEAT, AND SOUND. [*In the press.*

PRACTICAL PHYSICS FOR SCHOOLS AND THE JUNIOR STUDENTS OF COLLEGES. By the same Authors. Globe 8vo.
Vol. I.—ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Stokes.—ON LIGHT. Being the Burnett Lectures, delivered in Aberdeen in 1883, 1884, 1885. By George Gabriel Stokes, M.A., P.R.S., &c., Fellow of Pembroke College, and Lucasian Professor of Mathematics in the University of Cambridge. First Course: On the Nature of Light.—Second Course: On Light as a Means of Investigation.—Third Course: On the Beneficial Effects of Light. Complete in one volume. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

⁂ The Second and Third Courses may be had separately. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* each.

Stone.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SOUND. By W. H. Stone, M.D. With Illustrations. 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Tait.—HEAT. By P. G. Tait, M.A., Sec. R.S.E., formerly Fellow of St. Peter's College, Cambridge, Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Edinburgh. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Thompson.—ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. By Silvanus P. Thompson, Principal and Professor of Physics in the Technical College, Finsbury. With Illustrations. New Edition, Revised. Forty-Third Thousand. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Thomson, Sir W.—Works by Sir William Thomson, D.C.L., LL.D., F.R.S., F.R.S.E., Fellow of St. Peter's College, Cambridge, and Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Glasgow.

ELECTROSTATICS AND MAGNETISM, REPRINTS OF PAPERS ON. Second Edition. Medium 8vo. 18*s.*

POPULAR LECTURES AND ADDRESSES. 3 vols. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Vol. I. Constitution of Matter. 6*s.* (*Nature Series.*)

Thomson, J. J.—Works by J. J. THOMSON, Fellow of Trinity College, Cavendish Professor of Experimental Physics in the University.

THE MOTION OF VORTEX RINGS, A TREATISE ON. An Essay to which the Adams Prize was adjudged in 1882 in the University of Cambridge. With Diagrams. 8vo. 6*s.*

APPLICATIONS OF DYNAMICS TO PHYSICS AND CHEMISTRY. By the same Author. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Todhunter.—NATURAL PHILOSOPHY FOR BEGINNERS. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S., D.Sc.

Part I. The Properties of Solid and Fluid Bodies. 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.*
Part II. Sound, Light, and Heat. 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Turner.—HEAT AND ELECTRICITY, A COLLECTION OF EXAMPLES ON. By H. H. TURNER, B.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Wright (Lewis).—LIGHT; A COURSE OF EXPERIMENTAL OPTICS, CHIEFLY WITH THE LANTERN. By LEWIS WRIGHT. With nearly 200 Engravings and Coloured Plates. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

ASTRONOMY.

Airy.—POPULAR ASTRONOMY. With Illustrations by Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., formerly Astronomer-Royal. New Edition. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Forbes.—TRANSIT OF VENUS. By G. FORBES, M.A., Professor of Natural Philosophy in the Andersonian University, Glasgow. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Godfray.—Works by HUGH GODFRAY, M.A., Mathematical Lecturer at Pembroke College, Cambridge.

A TREATISE ON ASTRONOMY, for the Use of Colleges and Schools. Fourth Edition. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE LUNAR THEORY, with a Brief Sketch of the Problem up to the time of Newton. Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 5*s.* 6*d.*

Lockyer.—Works by J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S.

PRIMER OF ASTRONOMY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Science Primers.*)

ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ASTRONOMY. With Coloured Diagram of the Spectra of the Sun, Stars, and Nebulæ, and numerous Illustrations. New Edition, revised. Fcap. 8vo. 5*s.* 6*d.*

QUESTIONS ON LOCKYER'S ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ASTRONOMY. For the Use of Schools. By JOHN FORBES-ROBERTSON. 18mo, cloth limp. 1*s.* 6*d.*

THE CHEMISTRY OF THE SUN. With Illustrations. 8vo. 14*s.*

Newcomb.—POPULAR ASTRONOMY. By S. NEWCOMB, LL.D., Professor U.S. Naval Observatory. With 112 Illustrations and 5 Maps of the Stars. Second Edition, revised. 8vo. 18*s.*

"It is unlike anything else of its kind, and will be of more use in circulating a knowledge of Astronomy than nine-tenths of the books which have appeared on the subject of late years."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

CHEMISTRY.

Armstrong.—A MANUAL OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY. By HENRY ARMSTRONG, Ph.D., F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the City and Guilds of London Technical Institute. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Cohen.—THE OWENS COLLEGE COURSE OF PRACTICAL ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. By JULIUS B. COHEN, Ph.D., F.C.S., Assistant Lecturer on Chemistry in the Owens College, Manchester. With a Preface by SIR HENRY ROSCOE, F.R.S., and C. SCHORLEMMER, F.R.S. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Cooke.—ELEMENTS OF CHEMICAL PHYSICS. By JOSIAH P. COOKE, Junr., Erving Professor of Chemistry and Mineralogy in Harvard University. Fourth Edition. Royal 8vo. 21*s.*

Fleischer.—A SYSTEM OF VOLUMETRIC ANALYSIS. By EMIL FLEISCHER. Translated, with Notes and Additions, from the Second German Edition by M. M. PATTISON MUIR, F.R.S.E. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Frankland.—AGRICULTURAL CHEMICAL ANALYSIS A Handbook of. By PERCY FARADAY FRANKLAND, Ph.D., B.Sc., F.C.S. Associate of the Royal School of Mines, and Demonstrator of Practical and Agricultural Chemistry in the Normal School of Science and Royal School of Mines, South Kensington Museum. Founded upon *Leitfaden für die Agriculture Chemiche Analyse,* von Dr. F. KROCKER. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Hartley.—A COURSE OF QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS FOR STUDENTS. By W. NOEL HARTLEY, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry, and of Applied Chemistry, Science and Art Department, Royal College of Science, Dublin. Globe 8vo. 5*s.*

Hiorns.—Works by ARTHUR H. HIORNS, Principal of the School of Metallurgy, Birmingham and Midland Institute.

PRACTICAL METALLURGY AND ASSAYING. A Text-Book for the use of Teachers, Students, and Assayers. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 6*s.*

A TEXT-BOOK OF ELEMENTARY METALLURGY FOR THE USE OF STUDENTS. To which is added an Appendix of Examination Questions, embracing the whole of the Questions set in the three stages of the subject by the Science and Art Department for the past twenty years. Globe 8vo. 4*s.*

IRON AND STEEL MANUFACTURE. Illustrated. Globe 8vo. [*In the press.*

Jones.—Works by FRANCIS JONES, F.R.S.E., F.C.S., Chemical Master in the Grammar School, Manchester.

THE OWENS COLLEGE JUNIOR COURSE OF PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY. With Preface by Sir HENRY ROSCOE, F.R.S., and Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

QUESTIONS ON CHEMISTRY. A Series of Problems and Exercises in Inorganic and Organic Chemistry. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s.*

Landauer.—BLOWPIPE ANALYSIS. By J. LANDAUER. Authorised English Edition by J. TAYLOR and W. E. KAY, of Owens College, Manchester. [*New Edition in preparation.*

Lupton.—CHEMICAL ARITHMETIC. With 1,200 Problems. By SYDNEY LUPTON, M.A., F.C.S., F.I.C., formerly Assistant-Master at Harrow. Second Edition, Revised and Abridged. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Meldola.—THE CHEMISTRY OF PHOTOGRAPHY. By RAPHAEL MELDOLA, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the Technical College, Finsbury, City and Guilds of London Institute for the Advancement of Technical Education. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* (*Nature Series.*)

Meyer.—HISTORY OF CHEMISTRY. By ERNST VON MEYER. Translated by GEORGE MCGOWAN. 8vo. [*In prep.*

Mixter.—AN ELEMENTARY TEXT-BOOK OF CHEMISTRY. By WILLIAM G. MIXTER, Professor of Chemistry in the Sheffield Scientific School of Yale College. Second and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Muir.—PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY FOR MEDICAL STUDENTS. Specially arranged for the first M.B. Course. By M. M. PATTISON MUIR, F.R.S.E. Fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Muir and Wilson.—THE ELEMENTS OF THERMAL CHEMISTRY. By M. M. PATTISON MUIR, M.A., F.R.S.E., Fellow and Prælector of Chemistry in Gonville and Caius College. Cambridge; Assisted by DAVID MUIR WILSON. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Ramsay.—EXPERIMENTAL PROOFS OF CHEMICAL THEORY FOR BEGINNERS. By WILLIAM RAMSAY, Ph.D., Professor of Chemistry in University Coll., Bristol. Pott 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Remsen.—Works by IRA REMSEN, Professor of Chemistry in the Johns Hopkins University.

COMPOUNDS OF CARBON; or, Organic Chemistry, an Introduction to the Study of. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

AN INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF CHEMISTRY (INORGANIC CHEMISTRY). Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

THE ELEMENTS OF CHEMISTRY. A Text Book for Beginners. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Roscoe.—Works by Sir HENRY E. ROSCOE, F.R.S., formerly Professor of Chemistry in the Victoria University the Owens College, Manchester.

PRIMER OF CHEMISTRY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. With Questions. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Science Primers.*)

Roscoe—*continued.*

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY CHEMISTRY, INORGANIC AND ORGANIC. With numerous Illustrations and Chromolitho of the Solar Spectrum, and of the Alkalies and Alkaline Earths. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.* (*See under* THORPE.)

Roscoe and Schorlemmer.—INORGANIC AND ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. A Complete Treatise on Inorganic and Organic Chemistry. By Sir HENRY E. ROSCOE, F.R.S., and Prof. C. SCHORLEMMER, F.R.S. With Illustrations. Medium 8vo.

Vols. I. and II.—INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

Vol. I.—The Non-Metallic Elements. Second Edition, revised. 21*s.* Vol. II. Part I.—Metals. 18*s.* Vol. II. Part II.—Metals. New and thoroughly Revised Edition. 18*s.*

Vol. III.—ORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

THE CHEMISTRY OF THE HYDROCARBONS and their Derivatives, or ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. With numerous Illustrations. Five Parts. Parts I., II., and IV. 21*s.* each. Parts III. and V. 18*s.* each.

Thorpe.—A SERIES OF CHEMICAL PROBLEMS, prepared with Special Reference to Sir H. E. Roscoe's Lessons in Elementary Chemistry, by T. E. THORPE, Ph.D., F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the Normal School of Science, South Kensington, adapted for the Preparation of Students for the Government, Science, and Society of Arts Examinations. With a Preface by Sir HENRY E. ROSCOE, F.R.S. New Edition, with Key. 18mo. 2*s.*

Thorpe and Rücker.—A TREATISE ON CHEMICAL PHYSICS. By T. E. THORPE, Ph.D., F.R.S. Professor of Chemistry in the Normal School of Science, and Professor A. W. RÜCKER. Illustrated. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Wright.—METALS AND THEIR CHIEF INDUSTRIAL APPLICATIONS. By C. ALDER WRIGHT, D.Sc., &c., Lecturer on Chemistry in St. Mary's Hospital Medical School. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

BIOLOGY.

Allen.—ON THE COLOUR OF FLOWERS, as Illustrated in the British Flora. By GRANT ALLEN. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Balfour.—A TREATISE ON COMPARATIVE EMBRYOLOGY. By F. M. BALFOUR, M.A., F.R.S., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge. With Illustrations. Second Edition, reprinted without alteration from the First Edition. In 2 vols. 8vo. Vol. I. 18*s.* Vol. II. 21*s.*

Balfour and Ward.—A GENERAL TEXT BOOK OF BOTANY. By ISAAC BAYLEY BALFOUR, F.R.S., Professor of Botany in the University of Edinburgh, and H. MARSHALL WARD, F.R.S., Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge, and Professor of Botany in the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Bettany.—FIRST LESSONS IN PRACTICAL BOTANY. By G. T. BETTANY, M.A., F.L.S., formerly Lecturer in Botany at Guy's Hospital Medical School. 18mo. *1s.*

Bower.—A COURSE OF PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN BOTANY. By F. O. BOWER, D.Sc., F.L.S., Regius Professor of Botany in the University of Glasgow. Crown 8vo. Part I. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. Phanerogamæ—Pteridophyta. *6s. 6d.* Part II. Bryophyta—Thallophyta. *4s. 6d.* Or both Parts in one volume, *10s. 6d.*

Darwin (Charles).—MEMORIAL NOTICES OF CHARLES DARWIN, F.R.S., &c. By THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, F.R.S., G. J. ROMANES, F.R.S., ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., and W. T. THISELTON DYER, F.R.S. Reprinted from *Nature.* With a Portrait, engraved by C. H. JEENS. Crown 8vo. *2s. 6d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Fearnley.—A MANUAL OF ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL HISTOLOGY. By WILLIAM FEARNLEY. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. *7s. 6d.*

Flower and Gadow.—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE OSTEOLOGY OF THE MAMMALIA. By WILLIAM HENRY FLOWER, LL.D., F.R.S., Director of the Natural History Departments of the British Museum, late Hunterian Professor of Comparative Anatomy and Physiology in the Royal College of Surgeons of England. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Revised with the assistance of HANS GADOW, Ph.D., M.A., Lecturer on the Advanced Morphology of Vertebrates and Strickland Curator in the University of Cambridge. Crown 8vo. *10s. 6d.*

Foster.—Works by MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., Sec. R.S., Professor of Physiology in the University of Cambridge.

PRIMER OF PHYSIOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. *1s.*

A TEXT-BOOK OF PHYSIOLOGY. With Illustrations. Fifth Edition, largely revised. In Three Parts. Part I., comprising Book I. Blood—The Tissues of Movement, The Vascular Mechanism. *10s. 6d.*

Parts II. and III. are in the press preparing for early publication.

Foster and Balfour.—THE ELEMENTS OF EMBRYOLOGY. By MICHAEL FOSTER, M.A., M.D., LL.D., Sec. R.S., Professor of Physiology in the University of Cambridge, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and the late FRANCIS M. BALFOUR, M.A., LL.D., F.R.S., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Professor of Animal Morphology in the University. Second Edition, revised. Edited by ADAM SEDGWICK, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge, and WALTER HEAPE, Demonstrator in the Morphological Laboratory of the University of Cambridge. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. *10s. 6d.*

Foster and Langley.—A COURSE OF ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSIOLOGY AND HISTOLOGY. By Prof. MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., F.R.S., &c., and J. N. LANGLEY, M.A., F.R.S., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Gamgee.—A TEXT-BOOK OF THE PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY OF THE ANIMAL BODY. Including an Account of the Chemical Changes occurring in Disease. By A. GAMGEE, M.D., F.R.S., formerly Professor of Physiology in the Victoria University the Owens College, Manchester. 2 Vols. 8vo. With Illustrations. Vol. I. 18*s*. [*Vol. II. in the press.*

Gray.—STRUCTURAL BOTANY, OR ORGANOGRAPHY ON THE BASIS OF MORPHOLOGY. To which are added the principles of Taxonomy and Phytography, and a Glossary of Botanical Terms. By Professor ASA GRAY, LL.D. 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Hamilton.—A SYSTEMATIC AND PRACTICAL TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGY. By D. J. HAMILTON, F.R.C.S.E., F.R.S.E., Professor of Pathological Anatomy (Sir Erasmus Wilson Chair), University of Aberdeen. Copiously Illustrated. 8vo. Volume I. 25*s*.

Hooker.—Works by Sir J. D. HOOKER, K.C.S.I., C.B., M.D., F.R.S., D.C.L.

PRIMER OF BOTANY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s*. (*Science Primers.*)

THE STUDENT'S FLORA OF THE BRITISH ISLANDS. Third Edition, revised. Globe 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Howes.—AN ATLAS OF PRACTICAL ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY. By G. B. HOWES, Assistant Professor of Zoology, Normal School of Science and Royal School of Mines. With a Preface by THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, F.R.S. Royal 4to. 14*s*.

Huxley.—Works by THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, F.R.S.

INTRODUCTORY PRIMER OF SCIENCE. 18mo. 1*s*. (*Science Primers.*)

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSIOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition Revised. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

QUESTIONS ON HUXLEY'S PHYSIOLOGY FOR SCHOOLS. By T. ALCOCK, M.D. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s*. 6*d*.

Huxley and Martin.—A COURSE OF PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY. By T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S., LL.D., assisted by H. N. MARTIN, M.A., M.B., D.Sc., F.R.S., Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge. New Edition, revised and extended by G. B. HOWES, Assistant Professor of Zoology, Normal School of Science, and Royal School of Mines, and D. H. SCOTT, M.A., PH.D., Assistant Professor of Botany, Normal School of Science, and Royal School of Mines. New Edition, thoroughly revised. With a Preface by T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Kane.—EUROPEAN BUTTERFLIES, A HANDBOOK OF. By W. F. DE VISMES KANE, M.A., M.R.I.A., Member of the Entomological Society of London, &c. With Copper Plate Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

A LIST OF EUROPEAN RHOPALOCERA WITH THEIR VARIETIES AND PRINCIPAL SYNONYMS. Reprinted from the *Handbook of European Butterflies*. Crown 8vo. 1*s*.

Klein.—MICRO-ORGANISMS AND DISEASE. An Introduction into the Study of Specific Micro-Organisms. By E. KLEIN, M.D., F.R.S., Lecturer on General Anatomy and Physiology in the Medical School of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London, Professor of Bacteriology at the College of State Medicine. With 121 Illustrations. Third Edition, Revised. Crown 8vo. 6*s*.

THE BACTERIA IN ASIATIC CHOLERA. By the Same. Crown 8vo. 5*s*.

Lankester.—Works by Professor E. RAY LANKESTER, F.R.S.

A TEXT BOOK OF ZOOLOGY. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

DEGENERATION: A CHAPTER IN DARWINISM. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*. (*Nature Series.*)

Lubbock.—Works by SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, M.P., F.R.S., D.C.L.

THE ORIGIN AND METAMORPHOSES OF INSECTS. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*. (*Nature Series.*)

ON BRITISH WILD FLOWERS CONSIDERED IN RELATION TO INSECTS. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*. (*Nature Series.*)

FLOWERS, FRUITS, AND LEAVES. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*. (*Nature Series.*)

Martin and Moale.—ON THE DISSECTION OF VERTEBRATE ANIMALS. By Professor H. N. MARTIN and W. A. MOALE. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Mivart.—Works by ST. GEORGE MIVART, F.R.S., Lecturer on Comparative Anatomy at St. Mary's Hospital.

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY ANATOMY. With upwards of 400 Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo. 6*s*. 6*d*.

THE COMMON FROG. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*. (*Nature Series.*)

Müller.—THE FERTILISATION OF FLOWERS. By Professor HERMANN MÜLLER. Translated and Edited by D'ARCY W. THOMPSON, B.A., Professor of Biology in University College, Dundee. With a Preface by CHARLES DARWIN, F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. Medium 8vo. 21*s*.

Oliver.—Works by DANIEL OLIVER, F.R.S., &c., Professor of Botany in University College, London, &c.

FIRST BOOK OF INDIAN BOTANY. With numerous Illustrations. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6*s*. 6*d*.

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BOTANY. With nearly 200 Illustrations. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

Parker.—A COURSE OF INSTRUCTION IN ZOOTOMY (VERTEBRATA). By T. JEFFERY PARKER, B.Sc. London, Professor of Biology in the University of Otago, New Zealand. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY. By the same Author. With Illustrations. 8vo. [*In the press.*

Parker and Bettany.—THE MORPHOLOGY OF THE SKULL. By Professor W. K. PARKER, F.R.S., and G. T. BETTANY. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Romanes.—THE SCIENTIFIC EVIDENCES OF ORGANIC EVOLUTION. By GEORGE J. ROMANES, M.A., LL.D., F.R.S., Zoological Secretary of the Linnean Society. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Sedgwick.—A SUPPLEMENT TO F. M. BALFOUR'S TREATISE ON EMBRYOLOGY. By ADAM SEDGWICK, M.A., F.R.S., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. Illustrated. [*In preparation.*

Smith (W. G.).—DISEASES OF FIELD AND GARDEN CROPS, CHIEFLY SUCH AS ARE CAUSED BY FUNGI. By WORTHINGTON G. SMITH, F.L.S., M.A.I., Member of the Scientific Committee R.H.S. With 143 New Illustrations drawn and engraved from Nature by the Author. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Stewart—Corry.—A FLORA OF THE NORTH-EAST OF IRELAND. Including the Phanerogamia, the Cryptogamia Vascularia, and the Muscineæ. By SAMUEL ALEXANDER STEWART, Fellow of the Botanical Society of Edinburgh, Curator of the Collections in the Belfast Museum, and Honorary Associate of the Belfast Natural History and Philosophical Society; and the late THOMAS HUGHES CORRY, M.A., F.L.S., F.Z.S., M.R.I.A., F.B.S. Edin., Lecturer on Botany in the University Medical and Science Schools, Cambridge, Assistant Curator of the University Herbarium, &c., &c. Crown 8vo. 5*s.* 6*d.*

Wallace.—DARWINISM. An Exposition of the Theory of Natural Selection with some of its applications. By ALFRED RUSSEL WALLACE, LL.D., F.L.S., Author of "The Malay Archipelago," "The Geographical Distribution of Animals," "Island Life," &c. Crown 8vo. 9*s.*

Ward.—TIMBER AND SOME OF ITS DISEASES. By H. MARSHALL WARD, F.R.S., Professor of Botany in the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. (*Nature Series.*) [*In preparation.*

Wiedersheim (Prof.).—ELEMENTS OF THE COMPARATIVE ANATOMY OF VERTEBRATES. Adapted from the German of ROBERT WIEDERSHEIM, Professor of Anatomy, and Director of the Institute of Human and Comparative Anatomy in the University of Freiburg-in-Baden, by W. NEWTON PARKER, Professor of Biology in the University College of South Wales and Monmouthshire. With Additions by the Author and Translator. With Two Hundred and Seventy Woodcuts. Medium 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

MEDICINE.

Brunton.—Works by T. LAUDER BRUNTON, M.D., D.Sc., F.R.C.P., F.R.S., Assistant Physician and Lecturer on Materia Medica at St. Bartholomew's Hospital; Examiner in Materia Medica in the University of London, in the Victoria University, and in the Royal College of Physicians, London; late Examiner in the University of Edinburgh.

A TEXT-BOOK OF PHARMACOLOGY, THERAPEUTICS, AND MATERIA MEDICA. Adapted to the United States Pharmacopœia, by FRANCIS H. WILLIAMS, M.D., Boston, Mass. Third Edition. Adapted to the New British Pharmacopœia, 1885. Medium 8vo. 21*s.*

TABLES OF MATERIA MEDICA: A Companion to the Materia Medica Museum. With Illustrations. New Edition Enlarged. Cheaper Issue. 8vo. 5*s.*

Griffiths.—LESSONS ON PRESCRIPTIONS AND THE ART OF PRESCRIBING. By W. HANDSEL GRIFFITHS, PH.D., L.R.C.P.E. New Edition. Adapted to the Pharmacopœia, 1885. 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Hamilton.—A TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGY, SYSTEMATIC AND PRACTICAL. By D. J. HAMILTON, M.B., F.R.C.S.E., F.R.S.E., Professor of Pathological Anatomy, University of Aberdeen. Copiously Illustrated. Vol. I. 8vo. 25*s.*

Klein.—MICRO-ORGANISMS AND DISEASE. An Introduction into the Study of Specific Micro-Organisms. By E. KLEIN, M.D., F.R.S., Lecturer on General Anatomy and Physiology in the Medical School of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London. With 121 Illustrations. Third Edition, Revised. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

THE BACTERIA IN ASIATIC CHOLERA. By the Same Author. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*

White.—A TEXT-BOOK OF TREATMENT BY OTHER MEANS THAN DRUGS. By W. HALE WHITE, M.D., F.R.C.P., M.R.C.S. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Ziegler-Macalister.—TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY AND PATHOGENESIS. By Professor ERNST ZIEGLER of Tübingen. Translated and Edited for English Students by DONALD MACALISTER, M.A., M.D., B.Sc., F.R.C.P., Fellow and Medical Lecturer of St. John's College, Cambridge, Physician to Addenbrooke's Hospital, and Teacher of Medicine in the University. With numerous Illustrations. Medium 8vo.

Part I.—GENERAL PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. Second Edition. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Part II.—SPECIAL PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. Sections I.—VIII. Second Edition. 12*s.* 6*d.* Sections IX.—XII. 12*s.* 6*d.*

ANTHROPOLOGY.

Flower.—FASHION IN DEFORMITY, as Illustrated in the Customs of Barbarous and Civilised Races. By Professor FLOWER, F.R.S., F.R.C.S. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Tylor.—ANTHROPOLOGY. An Introduction to the Study of Man and Civilisation. By E. B. TYLOR, D.C.L., F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY & GEOLOGY.

Blanford.—THE RUDIMENTS OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY FOR THE USE OF INDIAN SCHOOLS; with a Glossary of Technical Terms employed. By H. F. BLANFORD, F.R.S. New Edition, with Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Geikie.—Works by ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, LL.D., F.R.S., Directo General of the Geological Survey of Great Britain and Ireland, and Director of the Museum of Practical Geology, London, formerly Murchison Professor of Geology and Mineralogy in the University of Edinburgh, &c.

PRIMER OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. With Questions. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Science Primers.*)

ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.* QUESTIONS ON THE SAME. 1*s.* 6*d.*

PRIMER OF GEOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Science Primers.*)

CLASS BOOK OF GEOLOGY. With upwards of 200 New Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

TEXT-BOOK OF GEOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition, Seventh Thousand, Revised and Enlarged. 8vo. 28*s.*

OUTLINES OF FIELD GEOLOGY. With Illustrations. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

THE SCENERY AND GEOLOGY OF SCOTLAND, VIEWED IN CONNEXION WITH ITS PHYSICAL GEOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*
(See also under *Geography.*)

Huxley.—PHYSIOGRAPHY. An Introduction to the Study of Nature. By THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations, and Coloured Plates. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Lockyer.—OUTLINES OF PHYSIOGRAPHY—THE MOVEMENTS OF THE EARTH. By J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S., Correspondent of the Institute of France, Foreign Member of the Academy of the Lyncei of Rome, &c., &c.; Professor of Astronomical Physics in the Normal School of Science, and Examiner in Physiography for the Science and Art Department. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. Sewed, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Phillips.—A TREATISE ON ORE DEPOSITS. By J. ARTHUR PHILLIPS, F.R.S., V.P.G.S., F.C.S., M.Inst.C.E., Ancien Élève de l'École des Mines, Paris; Author of "A Manual of Metallurgy," "The Mining and Metallurgy of Gold and Silver," &c. With numerous Illustrations. 8vo. 25*s.*

Rosenbusch — Iddings. — MICROSCOPICAL PHYSIOGRAPHY OF THE ROCK-MAKING MINERALS: AN AID TO THE MICROSCOPICAL STUDY OF ROCKS. By H. ROSENBUSCH. Translated and Abridged for Use in Schools and Colleges. By JOSEPH P. IDDINGS. Illustrated by 121 Woodcuts and 26 Photomicrographs. 8vo, 24*s.*

AGRICULTURE.

Frankland.—AGRICULTURAL CHEMICAL ANALYSIS, A Handbook of. By PERCY FARADAY FRANKLAND, Ph.D., B.Sc., F.C.S., Associate of the Royal School of Mines, and Demonstrator of Practical and Agricultural Chemistry in the Normal School of Science and Royal School of Mines, South Kensington Museum. Founded upon *Leitfaden für die Agriculture Chemiche Analyse*, von Dr. F. KROCKER. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Smith (Worthington G.)—DISEASES OF FIELD AND GARDEN CROPS, CHIEFLY SUCH AS ARE CAUSED BY FUNGI. By WORTHINGTON G. SMITH, F.L.S., M.A.I., Member of the Scientific Committee of the R.H.S. With 143 Illustrations, drawn and engraved from Nature by the Author. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Tanner.—Works by HENRY TANNER, F.C.S., M.R.A.C., Examiner in the Principles of Agriculture under the Government Department of Science; Director of Education in the Institute of Agriculture, South Kensington, London; sometime Professor of Agricultural Science, University College, Aberystwith.

ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN THE SCIENCE OF AGRICULTURAL PRACTICE. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

FIRST PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. 18mo. 1*s.*

THE PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. A Series of Reading Books for use in Elementary Schools. Prepared by HENRY TANNER, F.C.S., M.R.A.C. Extra fcap. 8vo.

I. The Alphabet of the Principles of Agriculture. 6*d.*
II. Further Steps in the Principles of Agriculture. 1*s.*
III. Elementary School Readings on the Principles of Agriculture for the third stage. 1*s.*

Ward.—TIMBER AND SOME OF ITS DISEASES. By H. MARSHALL WARD, F.R.S., Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge, Professor of Botany at the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. (*Nature Series.*) [*In the press.*

POLITICAL ECONOMY.

Böhm-Bauerk.—CAPITAL AND INTEREST. Translated by WILLIAM SMART. [*In the press.*

Cairnes.—THE CHARACTER AND LOGICAL METHOD OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By J. E. CAIRNES, LL.D., Emeritus Professor of Political Economy in University College, London. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Cossa.—GUIDE TO THE STUDY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By Dr. LUIGI COSSA, Professor in the University of Pavia. Translated from the Second Italian Edition. With a Preface by W. STANLEY JEVONS, F.R.S. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Fawcett (Mrs.).—Works by MILLICENT GARRETT FAWCETT:—

POLITICAL ECONOMY FOR BEGINNERS, WITH QUESTIONS. Fourth Edition. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

TALES IN POLITICAL ECONOMY. Crown 8vo. 3*s.*

Fawcett.—A MANUAL OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By Right Hon. HENRY FAWCETT, F.R.S. Sixth Edition, revised, with a chapter on "State Socialism and the Nationalisation of the Land," and an Index. Crown 8vo. 12*s.*

AN EXPLANATORY DIGEST of the above. By CYRIL A. WATERS, B.A. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Gunton.—WEALTH AND PROGRESS: A CRITICAL EXAMINATION OF THE WAGES QUESTION AND ITS ECONOMIC RELATION TO SOCIAL REFORM. By GEORGE GUNTON. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Jevons.—Works by W. STANLEY JEVONS, LL.D. (Edinb.), M.A. (Lond.), F.R.S., late Professor of Political Economy in University College, London, Examiner in Mental and Moral Science in the University of London.

PRIMER OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Science Primers.*)

THE THEORY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. Third Edition. Revised. Demy 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Keynes.—THE SCOPE AND METHOD OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By J. N. KEYNES, M.A. [*In preparation.*

Marshall.—THE ECONOMICS OF INDUSTRY. By A. MARSHALL, M.A., Professor of Political Economy in the University of Cambridge, and MARY P. MARSHALL, late Lecturer at Newnham Hall, Cambridge. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Marshall.—ECONOMICS. By ALFRED MARSHALL, M.A., Professor of Political Economy in the University of Cambridge. 2 vols. 8vo. [*In the press.*

Palgrave.—A DICTIONARY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By various Writers. Edited by R. H. INGLIS PALGRAVE. [*In preparation.*

Sidgwick.—THE PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By HENRY SIDGWICK, M.A., LL.D., Knightbridge Professor of Moral Philosophy in the University of Cambridge, &c., Author of "The Methods of Ethics." Second Edition, revised. 8vo. 16*s.*

Walker.—Works by FRANCIS A. WALKER, M.A., Ph.D., Author of "Money," "Money in its Relation to Trade," &c.

POLITICAL ECONOMY. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

A BRIEF TEXT-BOOK OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

THE WAGES QUESTION. 8vo. 14*s.*

Wicksteed.—ALPHABET OF ECONOMIC SCIENCE. By PHILIP H. WICKSTEED, M.A. Part I. Elements of the Theory of Value or Worth. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

MENTAL & MORAL PHILOSOPHY.

Boole.—THE MATHEMATICAL ANALYSIS OF LOGIC. Being an Essay towards a Calculus of Deductive Reasoning. By GEORGE BOOLE. 8vo. Sewed. 5*s.*

Calderwood.—HANDBOOK OF MORAL PHILOSOPHY. By the Rev. HENRY CALDERWOOD, LL.D., Professor of Moral Philosophy, University of Edinburgh. Fourteenth Edition, largely rewritten. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Clifford.—SEEING AND THINKING. By the late Professor W. K. CLIFFORD, F.R.S. With Diagrams. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.* (*Nature Series.*)

Jardine.—THE ELEMENTS OF THE PSYCHOLOGY OF COGNITION. By the Rev. ROBERT JARDINE, B.D., D.Sc. (Edin.), Ex-Principal of the General Assembly's College, Calcutta. Third Edition, revised and improved. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

Jevons.—Works by the late W. STANLEY JEVONS, LL.D., M.A., F.R.S.

PRIMER OF LOGIC. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Science Primers.*)

ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN LOGIC; Deductive and Inductive, with copious Questions and Examples, and a Vocabulary of Logical Terms. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

THE PRINCIPLES OF SCIENCE. A Treatise on Logic and Scientific Method. New and Revised Edition. Crown 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

STUDIES IN DEDUCTIVE LOGIC. Second Edition. Cr. 8vo. 6

Kant—Max Müller.—CRITIQUE OF PURE REASON. By IMMANUEL KANT. In commemoration of the Centenary of its first Publication. Translated into English by F. MAX MÜLLER. With an Historical Introduction by LUDWIG NOIRÉ. 2 vols. 8vo. 16*s.* each.

Volume I. HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION, by LUDWIG NOIRÉ; &c., &c.

Volume II. CRITIQUE OF PURE REASON, translated by F. MAX MÜLLER.

For the convenience of students these volumes are now sold separately.

Kant—Mahaffy and Bernard.—KANT'S CRITICAL PHILOSOPHY FOR ENGLISH READERS. By J. P. MAHAFFY, D.D., Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Dublin, Professor of Ancient History in the University of Dublin, and JOHN H. BERNARD, B.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, Archbishop King's Lecturer in Divinity in the University of Dublin. A new and completed Edition in 2 vols. Crown 8vo.

Vol. I. THE KRITIK OF PURE REASON EXPLAINED AND DEFENDED.

Vol. II. TRANSLATION OF THE "PROLEGOMENA." [*Just ready.*

Keynes.—FORMAL LOGIC, Studies and Exercises in. Including a Generalisation of Logical Processes in their application to Complex Inferences. By JOHN NEVILLE KEYNES, M.A., late Fellow of Pembroke College, Cambridge. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

McCosh.—PSYCHOLOGY. By JAMES McCOSH, D.D., LL.D., Litt.D. President of Princeton College, Author of "Intuitions of the Mind," "Laws of Discursive Thought," &c. Crown 8vo.

I. THE COGNITIVE POWERS. 6*s.* 6*d.*

II. THE MOTIVE POWERS. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*

FIRST AND FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS: being a Treatise on Metaphysics By the Same. Extra crown 8vo. 9*s.*

Ray.—A TEXT-BOOK OF DEDUCTIVE LOGIC FOR THE USE OF STUDENTS. By P. K. RAY, D.Sc. (Lon. and Edin.), Professor of Logic and Philosophy, Presidency College Calcutta. Fourth Edition. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

The SCHOOLMASTER says:—"This work . . . is deservedly taking a place among the recognised text-books on Logic."

Sidgwick.—Works by HENRY SIDGWICK, M.A., LL.D., Knightbridge Professor of Moral Philosophy in the University of Cambridge.

THE METHODS OF ETHICS. Third Edition. 8vo. 14*s.* A Supplement to the Second Edition, containing all the important Additions and Alterations in the Third Edition. Demy 8vo. 6*s.*

OUTLINES OF THE HISTORY OF ETHICS, for English Readers. Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

ELEMENTS OF POLITICS. Demy 8vo. [*In the press.*

Venn.—Works by JOHN VENN, Sc.D., F.R.S., M.A., Fellow and Lecturer in Moral Sciences in Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, Examiner in Moral Philosophy in the University of London.

THE LOGIC OF CHANCE. An Essay on the Foundations and Province of the Theory of Probability, with special Reference to its Logical Bearings and its Application to Moral and Social Science. Third Edition, rewritten and greatly enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

SYMBOLIC LOGIC. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

THE PRINCIPLES OF EMPIRICAL OR INDUCTIVE LOGIC. Medium 8vo. 18*s*.

GEOGRAPHY.

Bartholomew.—THE ELEMENTARY SCHOOL ATLAS. By JOHN BARTHOLOMEW, F.R.G.S. 4to. 1*s*.

This Elementary Atlas is designed to illustrate the principal text-books on Elementary Geography.

Clarke.—CLASS-BOOK OF GEOGRAPHY. By C. B. CLARKE, M.A., F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.S. New Edition, revised 1889, with Eighteen Coloured Maps. Fcap. 8vo. Paper covers, 3*s*.; cloth, 3*s*. 6*d*.

Geikie.—Works by ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of the United Kingdom, and Director of the Museum of Practical Geology, Jermyn Street, London; formerly Murchison Professor of Geology and Mineralogy in the University of Edinburgh.

THE TEACHING OF GEOGRAPHY. A Practical Handbook for the use of Teachers. Crown 8vo. 2*s*. Being Volume I. of a New Geographical Series Edited by ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S.

⁂ The aim of this volume is to advocate the claims of geography as an educational discipline of a high order, and to show how these claims may be practically recognised by teachers.

AN ELEMENTARY GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLES. 18mo. 1*s*.

Green.—A SHORT GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLANDS. By JOHN RICHARD GREEN and ALICE STOPFORD GREEN. With Maps. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Grove.—A PRIMER OF GEOGRAPHY. By Sir GEORGE GROVE, D.C.L. With Illustrations. 18mo. 1*s*. (*Science Primers*.)

Kiepert.—A MANUAL OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY. From the German of Dr. H. KIEPERT. Crown 8vo. 5*s*.

Macmillan's Geographical Series. Edited by ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of the United Kingdom.

The following List of Volumes is contemplated :—

THE TEACHING OF GEOGRAPHY. A Practical Handbook for the use of Teachers. By ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of the United Kingdom, and Director of the Museum of Practical Geology, Jermyn Street, London ; formerly Murchison Professor of Geology and Mineralogy in the University of Edinburgh. Crown 8vo. 2*s.*

⁂ The aim of this volume is to advocate the claims of geography as an educational discipline of a high order, and to show how these claims may be practically recognized by teachers.

AN ELEMENTARY GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLES. By ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S. 18mo. 1*s.*

THE ELEMENTARY SCHOOL ATLAS. With 24 Maps in Colours, specially designed to illustrate all Elementary Text-books of Geography. By JOHN BARTHOLOMEW. F.R.G.S. 4to. 1*s.*

AN ELEMENTARY GENERAL GEOGRAPHY. By HUGH ROBERT MILL, D.Sc. Edin. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

A GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH COLONIES. By GEORGE M. DAWSON and ALEXANDER SUTHERLAND. [*In preparation.*

A GEOGRAPHY OF EUROPE. By JAMES SIME, M.A. With Illustrations. [*In the press.*

A GEOGRAPHY OF NORTH AMERICA. By Professor N. S. SHALER. [*In preparation.*

A GEOGRAPHY OF ASIA.

A GEOGRAPHY OF AFRICA.

A GEOGRAPHY OF THE OCEANS AND OCEANIC ISLANDS.

ADVANCED CLASS-BOOK OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF BRITAIN.

GEOGRAPHY OF AUSTRALIA AND NEW ZEALAND.

GEOGRAPHY OF AMERICA.

GEOGRAPHY OF INDIA. By H. F. BLANFORD, F.G.S.

GEOGRAPHY OF THE UNITED STATES

ADVANCED CLASS-BOOK OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF EUROPE.

Mill.—AN ELEMENTARY GENERAL GEOGRAPHY. By HUGH ROBERT MILL, D.Sc. Edin. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Sime.—A GEOGRAPHY OF EUROPE. By JAMES SIME, M.A. With Illustrations. [*In the press.*

Strachey.—LECTURES ON GEOGRAPHY. By General R. STRACHEY, R.E., C.S.I., President of the Royal Geographical Society. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

HISTORY.

Arnold (T.).—THE SECOND PUNIC WAR. Being Chapters from THE HISTORY OF ROME. By THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D. Edited, with Notes, by W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. With 8 Maps. Crown 8vo. 8*s*. 6*d*.

Arnold (W. T.).—THE ROMAN SYSTEM OF PROVINCIAL ADMINISTRATION TO THE ACCESSION OF CONSTANTINE THE GREAT. By W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. Crown 8vo. 6*s*.

"Ought to prove a valuable handbook to the student of Roman history."—GUARDIAN.

Beesly.—STORIES FROM THE HISTORY OF ROME. By Mrs. BEESLY. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Bryce.—THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE. By JAMES BRYCE, D.C.L., Fellow of Oriel College, and Regius Professor of Civil Law in the University of Oxford. Eighth Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

⁂ Also a *Library Edition*. Demy 8vo. 14*s*.

Buckley.—A HISTORY OF ENGLAND FOR BEGINNERS. By ARABELLA B. BUCKLEY. Author of "A Short History of Natural Science," &c. With Coloured Maps, Chronological and Genealogical Tables. Globe 8vo. 3*s*.

Bury.—A HISTORY OF THE LATER ROMAN EMPIRE FROM ARCADIUS TO IRENE, A.D. 395-800. By JOHN P. BURY, Fellow of Trinity Coll., Dublin. 2 vols. 8vo. [*In the press*.

Eggleston.—THE HOUSEHOLD HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES AND ITS PEOPLE. By EDWARD EGGLESTON. With Illustrations. 4to. 12*s*.

English Statesmen, Twelve.—A Series of Short Biographies, not designed to be a complete roll of Famous Statesmen, but to present in historic order the lives and work of those leading actors in our affairs who by their direct influence have left an abiding mark on the policy, the institutions, and the position of Great Britain among States.

The following list of subjects is the result of careful selection. The great movements of national history are made to follow one another in a connected course, and the series is intended to form a continuous narrative of English freedom, order, and power. The volumes as follow, Crown 8vo, 2*s*. 6*d*. each, are ready or in preparation:—

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR. By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D. [*Ready*.
HENRY II. By Mrs. J. R. GREEN. [*Ready*.
EDWARD I. By F. YORK POWELL.
HENRY VII. By JAMES GAIRDNER. [*Ready*.
CARDINAL WOLSEY. By Professor M. CREIGHTON. [*Ready*.
ELIZABETH. By the DEAN OF ST. PAUL'S.
OLIVER CROMWELL. By FREDERIC HARRISON. [*Ready*.
WILLIAM III. By H. D. TRAILL. [*Ready*.

English Statesmen, Twelve—*continued.*

WALPOLE. By JOHN MORLEY. [*In the press.*

CHATHAM. By JOHN MORLEY.

PITT. By JOHN MORLEY.

PEEL. By J. R. THURSFIELD. [*In the press.*

Fiske.—THE CRITICAL PERIOD IN AMERICAN HISTORY, 1783—1789. By JOHN FISKE, formerly Lecturer on Philosophy at Harvard University, author of "Outlines of Cosmic Philosophy, based on the Doctrine of Evolution, with Criticisms on the Positive Philosophy," "Darwinism, and other Essays," "American Political Ideas viewed from the Standpoint of Universal History." Extra crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Freeman.—Works by EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford, &c.

OLD ENGLISH HISTORY. With Five Coloured Maps. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6*s.*

A SCHOOL HISTORY OF ROME. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

METHODS OF HISTORICAL STUDY. A Course of Lectures. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

THE CHIEF PERIODS OF EUROPEAN HISTORY. Six Lectures read in the University of Oxford in Trinity Term, 1885. With an Essay on Greek Cities under Roman Rule. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

HISTORICAL ESSAYS. First Series. Fourth Edition. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Contents:—The Mythical and Romantic Elements in Early English History—The Continuity of English History—The Relations between the Crown of England and Scotland—St. Thomas of Canterbury and his Biographers, &c.

HISTORICAL ESSAYS. Second Series. Third Edition, with additional Essays. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Contents:—Ancient Greece and Mediæval Italy—Mr. Gladstone's Homer and the Homeric Ages—The Historians of Athens—The Athenian Democracy—Alexander the Great—Greece during the Macedonian Period—Mommsen's History of Rome—Lucius Cornelius Sulla—The Flavian Cæsars, &c., &c.

HISTORICAL ESSAYS. Third Series. 8vo. 12*s.*

Contents:—First Impressions of Rome—The Illyrian Emperors and their Land—Augusta Treverorum—The Goths at Ravenna—Race and Language—The Byzantine Empire—First Impressions of Athens—Mediæval and Modern Greece—The Southern Slaves—Sicilian Cycles—The Normans at Palermo.

THE GROWTH OF THE ENGLISH CONSTITUTION FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*

GENERAL SKETCH OF EUROPEAN HISTORY. New Edition. Enlarged, with Maps, &c. 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.* (Vol. I. of Historical Course for Schools.)

EUROPE. 18mo. 1*s.* (*History Primers.*)

Fyffe.—A SCHOOL HISTORY OF GREECE. By C. A. FYFFE, M.A. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Green.—Works by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D., late Honorary Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford.

A SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE. New and Thoroughly Revised Edition. With Coloured Maps, Genealogical Tables, and Chronological Annals. Crown 8vo. 8*s*. 6*d*. 142nd Thousand.

Also the same in Four Parts. Parts I. and II. ready; Parts III. and IV. shortly. With the corresponding portion of Mr. Tait's "Analysis." Crown 8vo. 3*s*. each. Part I. 607—1265. Part II. 1204—1553. Part III. 1540—1689. Part IV. 1660—1873.

HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE. In four vols. 8vo.

Vol. I.—EARLY ENGLAND, 449—1071—Foreign Kings, 1071-1214—The Charter, 1214-1201—The Parliament, 1307-1461. With eight Coloured Maps. 8vo. 16*s*.

Vol. II.—THE MONARCHY, 1461-1540—The Reformation, 1540-1603. 8vo. 16*s*.

Vol. III.—PURITAN ENGLAND, 1603-1660—The Revolution, 1660-1688. With four Maps. 8vo. 16*s*.

Vol. IV.—The Revolution, 1688-1760—Modern England, 1760-1815. With Maps and Index. 8vo. 16*s*.

THE MAKING OF ENGLAND. With Maps. 8vo. 16*s*.

THE CONQUEST OF ENGLAND. With Maps and Portrait. 8vo. 18*s*.

ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH HISTORY, based on Green's "Short History of the English People." By C. W. A. TAIT, M.A., Assistant-Master, Clifton College. Crown 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

READINGS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY. Selected and Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN. Three Parts. Globe 8vo. 1*s*. 6*d*. each. I. Hengist to Cressy. II. Cressy to Cromwell. III. Cromwell to Balaklava.

Guest.—LECTURES ON THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND. By M. J. GUEST. With Maps. Crown 8vo. 6*s*.

Historical Course for Schools—Edited by EDWARD A FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D., late Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford.

I.—GENERAL SKETCH OF EUROPEAN HISTORY. By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. New Edition, revised and enlarged, with Chronological Table, Maps, and Index. 18mo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

II.—HISTORY OF ENGLAND. By EDITH THOMPSON. New Ed., revised and enlarged, with Coloured Maps. 18mo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

III.—HISTORY OF SCOTLAND. By MARGARET MACARTHUR. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s*.

IV.—HISTORY OF ITALY. By the Rev. W. HUNT, M.A. New Edition, with Coloured Maps. 18mo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

V.—HISTORY OF GERMANY. By J. SIME, M.A. New Edition Revised. 18mo. 3*s*.

VI.—HISTORY OF AMERICA. By JOHN A. DOYLE. With Maps. 18mo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

VII.—EUROPEAN COLONIES. By E. J. PAYNE, M.A. With Maps. 18mo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

Historical Course for Schools—*continued.*

VIII.—FRANCE. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. With Maps. 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

GREECE. By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. [*In preparation.*

ROME. By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. [*In preparation.*

History Primers—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D., Author of "A Short History of the English People."

ROME. By the Rev. M. CREIGHTON, M.A., Dixie Professor of Ecclesiastical History in the University of Cambridge. With Eleven Maps. 18mo. 1*s.*

GREECE. By C. A. FYFFE, M.A., Fellow and late Tutor of University College, Oxford. With Five Maps. 18mo. 1*s.*

EUROPEAN HISTORY. By E. A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D. With Maps. 18mo. 1*s.*

GREEK ANTIQUITIES. By the Rev. J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A. Illustrated. 18mo. 1*s.*

CLASSICAL GEOGRAPHY. By H. F. TOZER, M.A. 18mo. 1*s.*

GEOGRAPHY. By Sir G. GROVE, D.C.L. Maps. 18mo. 1*s.*

ROMAN ANTIQUITIES. By Professor WILKINS, Litt.D., LL.D. Illustrated. 18mo. 1*s.*

FRANCE. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. 18mo. 1*s.*

Hole.—A GENEALOGICAL STEMMA OF THE KINGS OF ENGLAND AND FRANCE. By the Rev. C. HOLE. On Sheet. 1*s.*

Jennings—CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES. A synchronistic arrangement of the events of Ancient History (with an Index). By the Rev. ARTHUR C. JENNINGS, Rector of King's Stanley, Gloucestershire, Author of "A Commentary on the Psalms," "Ecclesia Anglicana," "Manual of Church History," &c. 8vo. 5*s.*

Labberton.—NEW HISTORICAL ATLAS AND GENERAL HISTORY. By R. H. LABBERTON, Litt.Hum.D. 4to. New Edition Revised and Enlarged. 15*s.*

Lethbridge.—A SHORT MANUAL OF THE HISTORY OF INDIA. With an Account of INDIA AS IT IS. The Soil, Climate, and Productions; the People, their Races, Religions, Public Works, and Industries; the Civil Services, and System of Administration. By Sir ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A., C.I.E., late Scholar of Exeter College, Oxford, formerly Principal of Kishnaghur College, Bengal, Fellow and sometime Examiner of the Calcutta University. With Maps. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*

Mahaffy.—GREEK LIFE AND THOUGHT FROM THE AGE OF ALEXANDER TO THE ROMAN CONQUEST. By the Rev. J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A., D.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, Author of "Social Life in Greece from Homer to Menander," "Rambles and Studies in Greece," &c. Crown 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Michelet.—A SUMMARY OF MODERN HISTORY. Translated from the French of M. MICHELET, and continued to the Present Time, by M. C. M. SIMPSON. Globe 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Norgate.—ENGLAND UNDER THE ANGEVIN KINGS. By KATE NORGATE. With Maps and Plans. 2 vols. 8vo. 32*s.*

Otté.—SCANDINAVIAN HISTORY. By E. C. OTTÉ. With Maps. Globe 8vo. 6*s.*

Seeley.—Works by J. R. SEELEY, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Cambridge.

THE EXPANSION OF ENGLAND. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

OUR COLONIAL EXPANSION. Extracts from the above. Crown 8vo Sewed. 1*s.*

Tait.—ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH HISTORY, based on Green's "Short History of the English People." By C. W. A. TAIT, M.A., Assistant-Master, Clifton College. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Wheeler.—A SHORT HISTORY OF INDIA AND OF THE FRONTIER STATES OF AFGHANISTAN, NEPAUL, AND BURMA. By J. TALBOYS WHEELER. With Maps. Crown 8vo. 12*s.*

COLLEGE HISTORY OF INDIA, ASIATIC AND EUROPEAN By the same. With Maps. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Yonge (Charlotte M.). — CAMEOS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE, Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." Extra fcap. 8vo. New Edition. 5*s.* each. (1) FROM ROLLO TO EDWARD II. (2) THE WARS IN FRANCE. (3) THE WARS OF THE ROSES. (4) REFORMATION TIMES. (5) ENGLAND AND SPAIN. (6) FORTY YEARS OF STUART RULE (1603—1643). (7) THE REBELLION AND RESTORATION (1642—1678.) [*Shortly.*

EUROPEAN HISTORY. Narrated in a Series of Historical Selections from the Best Authorities. Edited and arranged by E. M. SEWELL and C. M. YONGE. First Series, 1003—1154. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s.* Second Series, 1088—1228. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

THE VICTORIAN HALF CENTURY—A JUBILEE BOOK. With a New Portrait of the Queen. Crown 8vo., paper covers, 1*s.* Cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*

LAW.

Anglo-Saxon Law, Essays on.—Contents: Anglo-Saxon Law Courts, Land and Family Law, and Legal Procedure. Medium 8vo. 18*s.*

Ball.—THE STUDENT'S GUIDE TO THE BAR. By WALTER W. R. BALL, M.A., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law; Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Fellow of University College, London. Fourth Edition Revised. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Bigelow.—HISTORY OF PROCEDURE IN ENGLAND FROM THE NORMAN CONQUEST. The Norman Period, 1066-1204. By MELVILLE MADISON BIGELOW, Ph.D., Harvard University. Demy 8vo. 16*s.*

Bryce.—THE AMERICAN COMMONWEALTH. By JAMES BRYCE, M.P., D.C.L., Regius Professor of Civil Law in the University of Oxford, Author of "The Holy Roman Empire." In Three Volumes. Demy 8vo. 54*s.* Part I. THE NATIONAL GOVERNMENT. Part II. THE STATE GOVERNMENTS. Part III. THE PARTY SYSTEM. Part IV. PUBLIC OPINION. Part V. ILLUSTRATIONS AND REFLECTIONS. Part VI. SOCIAL INSTITUTIONS.

Buckland.—OUR NATIONAL INSTITUTIONS. A Short Sketch for Schools. By ANNA BUCKLAND. New Edition. With Glossary. 18mo. 1*s.*

Dicey.—LECTURES INTRODUCTORY TO THE STUDY OF THE LAW OF THE CONSTITUTION. By A. V. DICEY, B.C.L., of the Inner Temple; Barrister-at-Law; Vinerian Professor of English Law in the University of Oxford; Fellow of All Souls' College; Hon. LL.D. Glasgow. Third Edition. Demy 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.* [*In the press.*

English Citizen, The.—A Series of Short Books on his Rights and Responsibilities. Edited by HENRY CRAIK, C.B., M.A. (Oxon.), LL.D. (Glasgow). Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.* each.

CENTRAL GOVERNMENT. By H. D. TRAILL, D.C.L., late Fellow of St. John's College, Oxford.

THE ELECTORATE AND THE LEGISLATURE. By SPENCER WALPOLE, Author of "The History of England from 1815."

THE POOR LAW. By the Rev. T. W. FOWLE, M.A.

THE NATIONAL BUDGET; THE NATIONAL DEBT; TAXES AND RATES. By A. J. WILSON.

THE STATE IN RELATION TO LABOUR. By W. STANLEY JEVONS, LL.D., F.R.S.

THE STATE AND THE CHURCH. By the Hon. ARTHUR ELLIOT, M.P.

FOREIGN RELATIONS. By SPENCER WALPOLE.

THE STATE IN ITS RELATION TO TRADE. By Sir T. H. FARRER, Bart., Permanent Secretary to the Board of Trade.

LOCAL GOVERNMENT. By M. D. CHALMERS, M.A.

THE STATE IN ITS RELATION TO EDUCATION. By HENRY CRAIK, C.B., M.A., LL.D.

THE LAND LAWS. By Sir F. POLLOCK, Bart. late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, Professor of Jurisprudence in the University of Oxford, &c. Second Edition.

COLONIES AND DEPENDENCIES. Part I. INDIA. By J. S. COTTON, M.A. II. THE COLONIES. By E. J. PAYNE, M.A.

English Citizen, The—*continued.*

JUSTICE AND POLICE. By F. W. MAITLAND.

THE PUNISHMENT AND PREVENTION OF CRIME. By Colonel Sir EDMUND DU CANE, K.C.B., R.E., Chairman of Commissioners of Prisons, Chairman of Directors of Prisons, Inspector-General of Military Prisons, Surveyor-General of Prisons.

Holmes.—THE COMMON LAW. By O. W. HOLMES, Jun. Demy 8vo. 12*s.*

Maitland.—PLEAS OF THE CROWN FOR THE COUNTY OF GLOUCESTER BEFORE THE ABBOT OF READING AND HIS FELLOW JUSTICES ITINERANT, IN THE FIFTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF KING HENRY THE THIRD, AND THE YEAR OF GRACE 1221. Edited by F. W. MAITLAND. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

(See also under *English Citizen Series.*)

Paterson.—WORKS BY JAMES PATERSON, Barrister-at-Law.

COMMENTARIES ON THE LIBERTY OF THE SUBJECT, AND THE LAWS OF ENGLAND RELATING TO THE SECURITY OF THE PERSON. Cheaper Issue. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 21*s.*

THE LIBERTY OF THE PRESS, SPEECH, AND PUBLIC WORSHIP. Being Commentaries on the Liberty of the Subject and the Laws of England. Crown 8vo. 12*s.*

Phillimore.—PRIVATE LAW AMONG THE ROMANS. From the Pandects. By JOHN GEORGE PHILLIMORE, Q.C. 8vo. 16*s.*

Pollock.—ESSAYS IN JURISPRUDENCE AND ETHICS. By Sir FREDERICK POLLOCK, Bart., Barrister-at-Law, M.A., Hon. LL.D. Edin.; Corpus Christi Professor of Jurisprudence in the University of Oxford; late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

(See also under *English Citizen Series.*)

Richey.—THE IRISH LAND LAWS. By ALEXANDER G. RICHEY, Q.C., LL.D., Deputy Regius Professor of Feudal English Law in the University of Dublin. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Stephen.—Works by Sir J. FITZJAMES STEPHEN, Q.C., K.C.S.I., a Judge of the High Court of Justice, Queen's Bench Division.

A DIGEST OF THE LAW OF EVIDENCE. Fifth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

A DIGEST OF THE CRIMINAL LAW: CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS. Fourth Edition, revised. 8vo. 16*s.*

A DIGEST OF THE LAW OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE IN INDICTABLE OFFENCES. By Sir JAMES F. STEPHEN, K.C.S.I., &c., and HERBERT STEPHEN, LL.M., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Stephen.—*continued.*

A HISTORY OF THE CRIMINAL LAW OF ENGLAND. New and Revised Edition. Three Vols. 8vo. 48*s.*

GENERAL VIEW OF THE CRIMINAL LAW OF ENGLAND. Second Edition. 8vo. The first edition of this work was published in 1863. The new edition will be substantially a new work, intended as a text-book on the Criminal Law for University and other Students, adapted to the present day. [*In the press.*

MODERN LANGUAGES AND LITERATURE.

(1) English, (2) French, (3) German, (4) Modern Greek, (5) Italian, (6) Spanish.

ENGLISH.

Abbott.—A SHAKESPEARIAN GRAMMAR. An attempt to illustrate some of the Differences between Elizabethan and Modern English. By the Rev. E. A. ABBOTT, D.D., formerly Head Master of the City of London School. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6*s.*

Bacon.—ESSAYS. Edited by F. G. SELBY, M.A., Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy, Deccan College, Poona. Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Burke.—REFLECTIONS ON THE FRENCH REVOLUTION. Edited by F. G. SELBY, M.A. Globe 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Brooke.—PRIMER OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. By the Rev. STOPFORD A. BROOKE, M.A. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Literature Primers.*)

Butler.—HUDIBRAS. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by ALFRED MILNES, M.A. Lon., late Student of Lincoln College, Oxford. Extra fcap 8vo. Part I. 3*s.* 6*d.* Parts II. and III. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Campbell.—SELECTIONS. Edited by CECIL M. BARROW, M.A., Principal and Professor of English and Classics, Doveton College, Madras. [*In preparation.*

Cowper's TASK: AN EPISTLE TO JOSEPH HILL, ESQ.; TIROCINIUM, or a Review of the Schools; and THE HISTORY OF JOHN GILPIN. Edited, with Notes, by WILLIAM BENHAM, B.D. Globe 8vo. 1*s.* (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)

THE TASK. Edited by W. T. WEBB, M.A., Professor of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta. [*In preparation.*

Dowden.—SHAKESPEARE. By Professor DOWDEN. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Literature Primers.*)

Dryden.—SELECT PROSE WORKS. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by Professor C. D. YONGE. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Gladstone.—SPELLING REFORM FROM AN EDUCATIONAL POINT OF VIEW. By J. H. GLADSTONE, Ph.D., F.R.S., Member of the School Board for London. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Globe Readers. For Standards I.—VI. Edited by A. F. MURISON. Sometime English Master at the Aberdeen Grammar School. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo.

Primer I.	(48 pp.)	3*d.*	Book III.	(232 pp.)	1*s.* 3*d.*
Primer II.	(48 pp.)	3*d.*	Book IV.	(328 pp.)	1*s.* 9*d.*
Book I.	(96 pp.)	6*d.*	Book V.	(416 pp.)	2*s.*
Book II.	(136 pp.)	9*d.*	Book VI.	(448 pp.)	2*s.* 6*d.*

"Amongst the numerous sets of readers before the public the present series is honourably distinguished by the marked superiority of its materials and the careful ability with which they have been adapted to the growing capacity of the pupils. The plan of the two primers is excellent for facilitating the child's first attempts to read. In the first three following books there is abundance of entertaining reading. . . . . Better food for young minds could hardly be found."—THE ATHENÆUM.

***The Shorter Globe Readers.**—With Illustrations. Globe 8vo.

Primer I.	(48 pp.)	3*d.*	Standard III.	(178 pp.)	1*s.*
Primer II.	(48 pp.)	3*d.*	Standard IV.	(182 pp.)	1*s.*
Standard I.	(92 pp.)	6*d.*	Standard V.	(216 pp.)	1*s.* 3*d.*
Standard II.	(124 pp.)	9*d.*	Standard VI.	(228 pp.)	1*s.* 6*d.*

* This Series has been abridged from "The Globe Readers" to meet the demand or smaller reading books.

Goldsmith.—THE TRAVELLER, or a Prospect of Society; and THE DESERTED VILLAGE. By OLIVER GOLDSMITH. With Notes, Philological and Explanatory, by J. W. HALES, M.A. Crown 8vo. 6*d.*

THE VICAR OF WAKEFIELD. With a Memoir of Goldsmith by Professor MASSON. Globe 8vo. 1*s.* (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)

SELECT ESSAYS. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by Professor C. D. YONGE. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

THE TRAVELLER AND THE DESERTED VILLAGE. Edited by ARTHUR BARRETT, B.A., Professor of English Literature, Elphinstone College, Bombay. Globe 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

THE VICAR OF WAKEFIELD. Edited by HAROLD LITTLEDALE, B.A., Professor of History and English Literature, Baroda College. Globe 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Gosse.—A HISTORY OF EIGHTEENTH CENTURY LITERATURE (1660-1780). By EDMUND GOSSE, Clark Lecturer in English Literature at Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Gray.—POEMS. By JOHN BRADSHAW, LL.D. [*In preparation.*

Hales.—LONGER ENGLISH POEMS, with Notes, Philological and Explanatory, and an Introduction on the Teaching of English. Chiefly for Use in Schools. Edited by J. W. HALES, M.A., Professor of English Literature at King's College, London. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Helps.—ESSAYS WRITTEN IN THE INTERVALS OF BUSINESS. Edited by F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T. WEBB, M.A., Professors of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* [*In the press.*

Johnson's LIVES OF THE POETS. The Six Chief Lives (Milton, Dryden, Swift, Addison, Pope, Gray), with Macaulay's "Life of Johnson." Edited with Preface and Notes by MATTHEW ARNOLD. New and cheaper edition. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Lamb (Charles).—TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE. Edited, with Preface, by the Rev. CANON AINGER, M.A. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)

Literature Primers—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D., Author of "A Short History of the English People."

ENGLISH COMPOSITION. By Professor NICHOL. 18mo. 1*s.*

ENGLISH GRAMMAR. By the Rev. R. MORRIS, LL.D., sometime President of the Philological Society. 18mo. 1*s.*

ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES. By R. MORRIS, LL.D., and H. C. BOWEN, M.A. 18mo. 1*s.*

EXERCISES ON MORRIS'S PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR. By JOHN WETHERELL, of the Middle School, Liverpool College. 18mo. 1*s.*

ENGLISH LITERATURE. By STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.*

SHAKSPERE. By Professor DOWDEN. 18mo. 1*s.*

THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL POETRY. Selected and arranged with Notes by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. In Two Parts. 18mo. 1*s.* each.

PHILOLOGY. By J. PEILE, M.A. 18mo. 1*s.*

A History of English Literature in Four Volumes. Crown 8vo.

EARLY ENGLISH LITERATURE. By STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A. [*In preparation.*

ELIZABETHAN LITERATURE. By GEORGE SAINTSBURY. 7*s.* 6*d.*

EIGHTEENTH CENTURY LITERATURE. 1660—1780. By EDMUND GOSSE, M.A. 7*s.* 6*d.*

THE MODERN PERIOD. By PROFESSOR E. DOWDEN. [*In prep.*

Macmillan's Reading Books.—Adapted to the English and Scotch Codes. Bound in Cloth.

PRIMER. 18mo. (48 pp.) 2*d.*

BOOK I. for Standard I. 18mo. (96 pp.) 4*d.*

BOOK II. for Standard II. 18mo. (144 pp.) 5*d.*

BOOK V. for Standard V. 18mo. (380 pp.) 1*s.*

BOOK III. for Standard III. 18mo. (160 pp.) 6*d.*

BOOK IV. for Standard IV. 18mo. (176 pp.) 8*d.*

BOOK VI. for Standard VI. Cr. 8vo. (430 pp.) 2*s.*

Book VI. is fitted for higher Classes, and as an Introduction to English Literature.

Macmillan's Copy-Books—

Published in two sizes, viz. :—

1. Large Post 4to. Price 4*d.* each.
2. Post Oblong. Price 2*d.* each.

1. INITIATORY EXERCISES AND SHORT LETTERS.
2. WORDS CONSISTING OF SHORT LETTERS.
*3. LONG LETTERS. With Words containing Long Letters—Figures.
*4. WORDS CONTAINING LONG LETTERS.
4a. PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK. For Nos. 1 to 4.
*5. CAPITALS AND SHORT HALF-TEXT. Words beginning with a Capital.
*6. HALF-TEXT WORDS beginning with Capitals—Figures.
*7. SMALL-HAND AND HALF-TEXT. With Capitals and Figures.
*8. SMALL-HAND AND HALF-TEXT. With Capitals and Figures.
8a. PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK. For Nos. 5 to 8.
*9. SMALL-HAND SINGLE HEADLINES—Figures.
10. SMALL-HAND SINGLE HEADLINES—Figures.
11. SMALL-HAND DOUBLE HEADLINES—Figures.
12. COMMERCIAL AND ARITHMETICAL EXAMPLES, &c.
12a. PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK. For Nos. 8 to 12.

* *These numbers may be had with Goodman's Patent Sliding Copies.* Large Post 4to. Price 6*d.* each.

Martin.—THE POET'S HOUR: Poetry selected and arranged for Children. By FRANCES MARTIN. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

SPRING-TIME WITH THE POETS: Poetry selected by FRANCES MARTIN. New Edition. 18mo. 3*s* 6*d.*

Milton.—By STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* (*Classical Writers Series.*)

Milton.—PARADISE LOST. Books I. and II. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. Oxon, Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy, Elphinstone College, Bombay. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* Book I. separately 1*s.* 6*d.*

L'ALLEGRO, IL PENSEROSO, LYCIDAS, ARCADES, SONNETS, &c. Edited by WILLIAM BELL, M.A., Prof. of Philosophy and Logic, Government College, Lahore. [*In the press.*

COMUS. By the same Editor. [*In preparation.*

SAMSON AGONISTES. By H. M. PERCIVAL, M.A., Professor of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta. [*In preparation.*

Morley.—ON THE STUDY OF LITERATURE. The Annual Address to the Students of the London Society for the Extension of University Teaching. Delivered at the Mansion House, February 26, 1887. By JOHN MORLEY. Globe 8vo. Cloth. 1*s.* 6*d.*

* *Also a Popular Edition in Pamphlet form for Distribution, price* 2*d.*

APHORISMS. By the same. Being an Address delivered before the Philosophical Society of Edinburgh, November 11, 1887. Globe 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Morris.—Works by the Rev. R. MORRIS, LL.D. HISTORICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH ACCIDENCE, comprising Chapters on the History and Development of the Language, and on Word-formation. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6*s.*

Morris—*continued.*

ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN HISTORICAL ENGLISH GRAMMAR, containing Accidence and Word-formation. New Edition. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR. 18mo. 1*s.* (See also *Literature Primers.*)

Morris and Kellner.—HISTORICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH SYNTAX. Being a Companion Volume to the above, by Rev. R. MORRIS and Dr. L. KELLNER. [*In preparation.*

Oliphant.—THE OLD AND MIDDLE ENGLISH. A New Edition of "THE SOURCES OF STANDARD ENGLISH," revised and greatly enlarged. By T. L. KINGTON OLIPHANT. Extra fcap. 8vo. 9*s.*

THE NEW ENGLISH. By the same Author. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 21*s.*

Palgrave.—THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL POETRY. Selected and arranged, with Notes, by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.* Also in Two Parts. 1*s.* each.

Patmore.—THE CHILDREN'S GARLAND FROM THE BEST POETS. Selected and arranged by COVENTRY PATMORE. Globe 8vo. 2*s.* (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)

Plutarch.—Being a Selection from the Lives which Illustrate Shakespeare. North's Translation. Edited, with Introductions, Notes, Index of Names, and Glossarial Index, by the Rev. W. W. SKEAT, M.A. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Rylands.—CHRONOLOGICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH LITERATURE, by F. RYLANDS. [*In preparation.*

Saintsbury.—A HISTORY OF ELIZABETHAN LITERATURE. By GEORGE SAINTSBURY. Cr. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Scott's (Sir Walter) LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL, and THE LADY OF THE LAKE. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. Globe 8vo. 1*s.* (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)

MARMION; and THE LORD OF THE ISLES. By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. 1*s.* (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)

MARMION. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by M. MACMILLAN, B.A. Oxon, Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy, Elphinstone College, Bombay. Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

THE LADY OF THE LAKE. Edited by G. H. STUART, M.A., Professor of English Literature, Presidency College, Madras. Globe 8vo. [*In preparation.*

THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL. By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. [*In preparation.*

ROKEBY. By MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. Globe 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Shakespeare.—A SHAKESPEARIAN GRAMMAR. By Rev. E. A. ABBOTT, D.D., Head Master of the City of London School. Globe 8vo. 6*s.*

A SHAKESPEARE MANUAL. By F. G. FLEAY, M.A., late Head Master of Skipton Grammar School. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Shakespeare—*continued.*

PRIMER OF SHAKESPEARE. By Professor DOWDEN. 18mo. 1*s*. (*Literature Primers.*)

MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING. Edited by K. DEIGHTON, M.A., late Principal of Agra College. Globe 8vo. 2*s*.

HENRY V. By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

THE WINTER'S TALE. By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

CYMBELINE. By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. [*In the press.*

OTHELLO. By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. [*In the press.*

KING JOHN. By the same Editor. [*In preparation.*

THE TEMPEST. By the same Editor. [*In preparation.*

RICHARD III. Edited by C. H. TAWNEY, M.A., Principal and Professor of English Literature, Elphinstone College, Calcutta. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

JULIUS CÆSAR. By the same Editor. [*In preparation.*

Sonnenschein and Meiklejohn. — THE ENGLISH METHOD OF TEACHING TO READ. By A. SONNENSCHEIN and J. M. D. MEIKLEJOHN, M.A. Fcap. 8vo.

COMPRISING:

THE NURSERY BOOK, containing all the Two-Letter Words in the Language. 1*d*. (Also in Large Type on Sheets for School Walls. 5*s*.)

THE FIRST COURSE, consisting of Short Vowels with Single Consonants. 6*d*.

THE SECOND COURSE, with Combinations and Bridges, consisting of Short Vowels with Double Consonants. 6*d*.

THE THIRD AND FOURTH COURSES, consisting of Long Vowels, and all the Double Vowels in the Language. 6*d*.

"These are admirable books, because they are constructed on a principle, and that the simplest principle on which it is possible to learn to read English."—SPECTATOR.

Southey.—LIFE OF NELSON. Edited by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. [*In preparation.*

Taylor.—WORDS AND PLACES; or, Etymological Illustrations of History, Ethnology, and Geography. By the Rev. ISAAC TAYLOR, M.A., Litt. D., Hon. LL.D., Canon of York. Third and Cheaper Edition, revised and compressed. With Maps. Globe 8vo. 6*s*.

Tennyson.—The COLLECTED WORKS of LORD TENNYSON, Poet Laureate. An Edition for Schools. In Four Parts. Crown 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*. each.

SELECTIONS FROM LORD TENNYSON'S POEMS. Edited with Notes for the Use of Schools. By the Rev. ALFRED AINGER, M.A., LL.D., Canon of Bristol. [*In preparation.*

SELECT POEMS OF LORD TENNYSON. With Introduction and Notes. By W. T. WEBB, M.A., and F. J. ROWE, Professors of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta. Globe 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

This selection contains:—"Recollections of the Arabian Nights," "The Lady of Shalott," "Oenone," "The Lotos Eaters," "Ulysses," "Tithonus," "Morte d'Arthur," "Sir Galahad," "Dora," "Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington," and "The Revenge."

Thring.—THE ELEMENTS OF GRAMMAR TAUGHT IN ENGLISH. By EDWARD THRING, M.A., late Head Master of Uppingham. With Questions. Fourth Edition. 18mo. 2*s.*

Vaughan (C.M.).—WORDS FROM THE POETS. By C. M. VAUGHAN. New Edition. 18mo, cloth. 1*s.*

Ward.—THE ENGLISH POETS. Selections, with Critical Introductions by various Writers and a General Introduction by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Edited by T. H. WARD, M.A. 4 Vols. Vol. I. CHAUCER TO DONNE.—Vol. II. BEN JONSON TO DRYDEN.—Vol. III. ADDISON TO BLAKE.—Vol. IV. WORDSWORTH TO ROSSETTI. Crown 8vo. Each 7*s.* 6*d.*

Wetherell.—EXERCISES ON MORRIS'S PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR. By JOHN WETHERELL, M.A. 18mo. 1*s.* (*Literature Primers.*)

Woods.—A FIRST POETRY BOOK. Compiled by M. A. WOODS, Head Mistress of the Clifton High School for Girls. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

A SECOND POETRY BOOK. Compiled by the same. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

A THIRD POETRY BOOK. Compiled by the same. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Wordsworth.—SELECTIONS. Edited by WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, B.A., Principal and Professor of History and Political Economy, Elphinstone College, Bombay. [*In preparation.*

Yonge (Charlotte M.).—THE ABRIDGED BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS. A Reading Book for Schools and general readers. By the Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." 18mo, cloth. 1*s.* *Globe Readings Edition.* Globe 8vo. 2*s.*

FRENCH.

Beaumarchais.—LE BARBIER DE SEVILLE. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by L. P. BLOUET, Assistant Master in St. Paul's School. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Bowen.—FIRST LESSONS IN FRENCH. By H. COURTHOPE BOWEN, M.A., Principal of the Finsbury Training College for Higher and Middle Schools. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1*s.*

Breymann.—Works by HERMANN BREYMANN, Ph.D., Professor of Philology in the University of Munich.

A FRENCH GRAMMAR BASED ON PHILOLOGICAL PRINCIPLES. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

FIRST FRENCH EXERCISE BOOK. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

SECOND FRENCH EXERCISE BOOK. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Fasnacht.—Works by G. EUGÈNE FASNACHT, Author of "Macmillan's Progressive French Course," Editor of "Macmillan's Foreign School Classics," &c.

THE ORGANIC METHOD OF STUDYING LANGUAGES. Extra fcap. 8vo. I. French. 3*s*. 6*d*.

A SYNTHETIC FRENCH GRAMMAR FOR SCHOOLS. Crown 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

GRAMMAR AND GLOSSARY OF THE FRENCH LANGUAGE OF THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Macmillan's Primary Series of French Reading Books.—Edited by G. EUGÈNE FASNACHT, formerly Assistant-Master in Westminster School. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo.

CORNAZ—NOS ENFANTS ET LEURS AMIS. PAR SUZANNE CORNAZ. Edited by EDITH HARVEY. With Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises. Globe 8vo. 1*s*. 6*d*.

DE MAISTRE—LA JEUNE SIBÉRIENNE ET LE LÉPREUX DE LA CITÉ D'AOSTE. Edited, with Introduction, Notes, and Vocabulary. By STEPHANE BARLET, B.Sc. Univ. Gall. and London; Assistant-Master at the Mercers' School, Examiner to the College of Preceptors, the Royal Naval College, &c. 1*s*. 6*d*.

FLORIAN—FABLES. Selected and Edited, with Notes, Vocabulary, Dialogues, and Exercises, by the Rev. CHARLES YELD, M.A., Head Master of University School, Nottingham. Illustrated. 1*s*. 6*d*.

LA FONTAINE—A SELECTION OF FABLES. Edited, with Introduction, Notes, and Vocabulary, by L. M. MORIARTY, B.A., Professor of French in King's College, London. 2*s*.

MOLESWORTH.—FRENCH LIFE IN LETTERS. By Mrs. MOLESWORTH. With Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises. 1*s*. 6*d*.

PERRAULT—CONTES DE FÉES. Edited, with Introduction, Notes, and Vocabulary, by G. E. FASNACHT. New Edition with Exercises. 1*s*. 6*d*.

(See also *German Authors*, page 77.)

Macmillan's Progressive French Course.—By G. EUGÈNE FASNACHT, formerly Assistant-Master in Westminster School.

I.—FIRST YEAR, containing Easy Lessons on the Regular Accidence. New and thoroughly revised Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1*s*.

II.—SECOND YEAR, containing an Elementary Grammar with copious Exercises, Notes, and Vocabularies. A new Edition, enlarged and thoroughly revised. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s*.

III.—THIRD YEAR, containing a Systematic Syntax, and Lessons in Composition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

THE TEACHER'S COMPANION TO MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE FRENCH COURSE. With Copious Notes, Hints for Different Renderings, Synonyms, Philological Remarks, &c. By G. E. FASNACHT. Globe 8vo. *First Year* 4*s*. 6*d*., *Second Year* 4*s*. 6*d*., *Third Year* 4*s*. 6*d*.

Macmillan's French Composition.—By G. E. FASNACHT. Part I. Elementary. Extra Fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.* [*Ready.* Part II. Advanced. [*Part II. in the press.*

THE TEACHER'S COMPANION TO MACMILLAN'S COURSE OF FRENCH COMPOSITION. By G. EUGENE FASNACHT. First Course. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Macmillan's Progressive French Readers. By G. EUGÈNE FASNACHT.

I.—FIRST YEAR, containing Tales, Historical Extracts, Letters, Dialogues, Ballads, Nursery Songs, &c., with Two Vocabularies: (1) in the order of subjects; (2) in alphabetical order. A new and thoroughly revised Edition, with Imitative Exercises. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

II.—SECOND YEAR, containing Fiction in Prose and Verse, Historical and Descriptive Extracts, Essays, Letters, Dialogues, &c. New Edition, with Imitative Exercises. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Macmillan's Foreign School Classics. Edited by G. EUGÈNE FASNACHT. 18mo.

FRENCH.

CORNEILLE—LE CID. Edited by G. E. FASNACHT. 1*s.*

DUMAS—LES DEMOISELLES DE ST. CYR. Edited by VICTOR OGER, Lecturer in University College, Liverpool. 1*s.* 6*d.*

LA FONTAINE'S FABLES. Books I.—VI. Edited by L. M. MORIARTY, B.A., Professor of French in King's College, London. [*In preparation.*

MOLIÈRE—L'AVARE. By the same Editor. 1*s.*

MOLIÈRE—LE BOURGEOIS GENTILHOMME. By the same Editor. 1*s.* 6*d.*

MOLIÈRE—LES FEMMES SAVANTES. By G. E. FASNACHT. 1*s.*

MOLIÈRE—LE MISANTHROPE. By the same Editor. 1*s.*

MOLIÈRE—LE MÉDECIN MALGRE LUI. By the same Editor. 1*s.*

RACINE—BRITANNICUS. Edited by EUGÈNE PELLISSIER, Assistant-Master in Clifton College, and Lecturer in University College, Bristol. 2*s.*

FRENCH READINGS FROM ROMAN HISTORY. Selected from Various Authors and Edited by C. COLBECK, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge; Assistant-Master at Harrow. 4*s.* 6*d.*

SAND, GEORGE—LA MARE AU DIABLE. Edited by W. E. RUSSELL, M.A., Assistant-Master in Haileybury College. 1*s.*

SANDEAU, JULES—MADEMOISELLE DE LA SEIGLIERE. Edited by H. C. STEEL, Assistant-Master in Winchester College. 1*s.* 6*d.*

THIERS'S HISTORY OF THE EGYPTIAN EXPEDITION. Edited by Rev. H. A. BULL, M.A. Assistant-Master in Wellington College. [*In preparation.*

Macmillan's Foreign School Classics (*continued*)—

VOLTAIRE—CHARLES XII. Edited by G. E. FASNACHT. 3*s*. 6*d*.

⁂ *Other volumes to follow.*

(See also *German Authors*, page 77.)

Masson (Gustave).—A COMPENDIOUS DICTIONARY OF THE FRENCH LANGUAGE (French-English and English-French). Adapted from the Dictionaries of Professor ALFRED ELWALL. Followed by a List of the Principal Diverging Derivations, and preceded by Chronological and Historical Tables. By GUSTAVE MASSON, Assistant-Master and Librarian, Harrow School. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s*.

Molière.—LE MALADE IMAGINAIRE. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by FRANCIS TARVER, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

(See also *Macmillan's Foreign School Classics.*)

Pellissier.—FRENCH ROOTS AND THEIR FAMILIES. A Synthetic Vocabulary, based upon Derivations, for Schools and Candidates for Public Examinations. By EUGÈNE PELLISSIER, M.A., B.Sc., LL.B., Assistant-Master at Clifton College, Lecturer at University College, Bristol. Globe 8vo. 6*s*.

GERMAN.

Huss.—A SYSTEM OF ORAL INSTRUCTION IN GERMAN, by means of Progressive Illustrations and Applications of the leading Rules of Grammar. By HERMANN C. O. HUSS, Ph.D. Crown 8vo. 5*s*.

Macmillan's Progressive German Course. By G. EUGÈNE FASNACHT.

PART I.—FIRST YEAR. Easy Lessons and Rules on the Regular Accidence. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1*s*. 6*d*.

Part II.—SECOND YEAR. Conversational Lessons in Systematic Accidence and Elementary Syntax. With Philological Illustrations and Etymological Vocabulary. New Edition, enlarged and thoroughly recast. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Part III.—THIRD YEAR. [*In preparation.*

TEACHER'S COMPANION TO MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE GERMAN COURSE. With copious Notes, Hints for Different Renderings, Synonyms, Philological Remarks, &c. By G. E. FASNACHT. Extra Fcap. 8vo. FIRST YEAR. 4*s*. 6*d*. SECOND YEAR. 4*s*. 6*d*.

Macmillan's Progressive German Readers. By G. E. FASNACHT.

I.—FIRST YEAR, containing an Introduction to the German order of Words, with Copious Examples, extracts from German Authors in Prose and Poetry; Notes, and Vocabularies. Extra Fcap. 8vo., 2*s*. 6*d*.

Macmillan's Primary German Reading Books.

(See also *French Authors*, page 74.)

GRIMM—KINDER UND HAUSMÄRCHEN. Selected and Edited, with Notes, and Vocabulary, by G. E. Fasnacht. New Edition, with Exercises. 2*s.* 6*d.*

HAUFF.—DIE KARAVANE. Edited, with Notes and Vocabulary, by Herman Hager, Ph.D. Lecturer in the Owens College, Manchester. New Edition, with Exercises, arranged by G. E. Fasnacht. 3*s.*

SCHMIDT, CHR. VON.—H. VON EICHENFELS. Edited, with Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises, by G. E. Fasnacht. [*In the press.*

Macmillan's Foreign School Classics. Edited by G. Eugène Fasnacht, 18mo.

GERMAN.

FREYTAG (G.).—DOKTOR LUTHER. Edited by Francis Storr, M.A., Head Master of the Modern Side, Merchant Taylors' School. [*In preparation.*

GOETHE—GÖTZ VON BERLICHINGEN. Edited by H. A. Bull, M.A., Assistant Master at Wellington College. 2*s.*

GOETHE—FAUST. Part I., followed by an Appendix on Part II. Edited by Jane Lee, Lecturer in German Literature at Newnham College, Cambridge. 4*s.* 6*d.*

HEINE—SELECTIONS FROM THE REISEBILDER AND OTHER PROSE WORKS. Edited by C. Colbeck, M.A., Assistant-Master at Harrow, late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 2*s.* 6*d.*

LESSING.—MINNA VON BARNHELM. Edited by James Sime, M.A. [*In preparation.*

SCHILLER—SELECTIONS FROM SCHILLER'S LYRICAL POEMS. Edited, with Notes and a Memoir of Schiller, by E. J. Turner, B.A., and E. D. A. Morshead, M.A. Assistant-Masters in Winchester College. 2*s.* 6*d.*

SCHILLER—DIE JUNGFRAU VON ORLEANS. Edited by Joseph Gostwick. 2*s.* 6*d.*

SCHILLER—MARIA STUART. Edited by C. Sheldon, M.A., D.Lit., of the Royal Academical Institution, Belfast. 2*s.* 6*d.*

SCHILLER—WILHELM TELL. Edited by G. E. Fasnacht. 2*s.* 6*d.*

SCHILLER.—WALLENSTEIN. Part I. DAS LAGER. Edited by H. B. Cotterill, M.A. 2*s.*

UHLAND—SELECT BALLADS. Adapted as a First Easy Reading Book for Beginners. With Vocabulary. Edited by G. E. Fasnacht. 1*s.*

⁂ *Other Volumes to follow.*

(See also *French Authors*, page 75.)

Pylodet.—NEW GUIDE TO GERMAN CONVERSATION; containing an Alphabetical List of nearly 800 Familiar Words; followed by Exercises; Vocabulary of Words in frequent use; Familiar Phrases and Dialogues; a Sketch of German Literature, Idiomatic Expressions, &c. By L. PYLODET. 18mo, cloth limp. *2s. 6d.*

Whitney.—Works by W. D. WHITNEY, Professor of Sanskrit and Instructor in Modern Languages in Yale College.

A COMPENDIOUS GERMAN GRAMMAR. Crown 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

A GERMAN READER IN PROSE AND VERSE. With Notes and Vocabulary. Crown 8vo. *5s.*

Whitney and Edgren.—A COMPENDIOUS GERMAN AND ENGLISH DICTIONARY, with Notation of Correspondences and Brief Etymologies. By Professor W. D. WHITNEY, assisted by A. H. EDGREN. Crown 8vo. *7s. 6d.*

THE GERMAN-ENGLISH PART, separately, *5s.*

MODERN GREEK.

Vincent and Dickson. — HANDBOOK TO MODERN GREEK. By Sir EDGAR VINCENT, K.C.M.G. and T. G. DICKSON, M.A. Second Edition, revised and enlarged, with Appendix on the relation of Modern and Classical Greek by Professor JEBB. Crown 8vo. *6s.*

ITALIAN.

Dante. — THE PURGATORY OF DANTE. Edited, with Translation and Notes, by A. J. BUTLER, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. *12s. 6d.*

THE PARADISO OF DANTE. Edited, with Translation and Notes, by the same Author. Crown 8vo. *12s. 6d.*

SPANISH.

Calderon.—FOUR PLAYS OF CALDERON. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by NORMAN MACCOLL, M.A., late Fellow of Downing College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. *14s.*

The four plays here given are *El Principe Constante, La Vida es Sueno, El Alcalde de Zalamea*, and *El Escondido y La Tapada.*

DOMESTIC ECONOMY.

Barker.—FIRST LESSONS IN THE PRINCIPLES OF COOKING. By LADY BARKER. New Edition. 18mo. *1s.*

Berners.—FIRST LESSONS ON HEALTH. By J. BERNERS. New Edition. 18mo. *1s.*

Fawcett.—TALES IN POLITICAL ECONOMY. By MILLICENT GARRETT FAWCETT. Globe 8vo. *3s.*

Frederick.—HINTS TO HOUSEWIVES ON SEVERAL POINTS, PARTICULARLY ON THE PREPARATION OF ECONOMICAL AND TASTEFUL DISHES. By Mrs. FREDERICK. Crown 8vo. 1*s.*

"This unpretending and useful little volume distinctly supplies a desideratum . . . . The author steadily keeps in view the simple aim of 'making every-day meals at home, particularly the dinner, attractive,' without adding to the ordinary household expenses."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

Grand'homme.— CUTTING-OUT AND DRESSMAKING. From the French of Mdlle. E. GRAND'HOMME. With Diagrams. 18mo. 1*s.*

Jex-Blake.—THE CARE OF INFANTS. A Manual for Mothers and Nurses. By SOPHIA JEX-BLAKE, M.D., Member of the Irish College of Physicians; Lecturer on Hygiene at the London School of Medicine for Women. 18mo. 1*s.*

Tegetmeier.—HOUSEHOLD MANAGEMENT AND COOKERY. With an Appendix of Recipes used by the Teachers of the National School of Cookery. By W. B. TEGETMEIER. Compiled at the request of the School Board for London. 18mo. 1*s.*

Thornton.—FIRST LESSONS IN BOOK-KEEPING. By J. THORNTON. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

The object of this volume is to make the theory of Book-keeping sufficiently plain for even children to understand it.

A KEY TO THE ABOVE FOR THE USE OF TEACHERS AND PRIVATE STUDENTS. Containing all the Exercises worked out, with brief Notes. By J. THORNTON. Oblong 4to. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Wright.— HE SCHOOL COOKERY-BOOK. Compiled and Edited by C. E. GUTHRIE WRIGHT, Hon Sec. to the Edinburgh School of Cookery. 18mo. 1*s.*

Wright.—THE MIDDLE CLASS COOKERY BOOK. By Miss ROMLEY WRIGHT. [*In preparation.*

ART AND KINDRED SUBJECTS.

Anderson.—LINEAR PERSPECTIVE, AND MODEL DRAWING. A School and Art Class Manual, with Questions and Exercises for Examination, and Examples of Examination Papers. By LAURENCE ANDERSON. With Illustrations. Royal 8vo. 2*s.*

Collier.—A PRIMER OF ART. With Illustrations. By JOHN COLLIER. 18mo. 1*s.*

Cook.—THE NATIONAL GALLERY: A POPULAR HANDBOOK TO. By EDWARD T. COOK, with a Preface by JOHN RUSKIN, LL.D., and Selections from his Writings. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. Half Morocco, 14*s.*

⁂ Also an Edition on large paper, limited to 250 copies. 2 vols. 8vo.

Delamotte.—A BEGINNER'S DRAWING BOOK. By P. H. DELAMOTTE, F.S.A. Progressively arranged. New Edition improved. Crown 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Ellis.—SKETCHING FROM NATURE. A Handbook for Students and Amateurs. By TRISTRAM J. ELLIS. With a Frontispiece and Ten Illustrations, by H. STACY MARKS, R.A., and Thirty Sketches by the Author. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Hunt.—TALKS ABOUT ART. By WILLIAM HUNT. With a Letter from Sir J. E. MILLAIS, Bart., R.A. Crown 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*

Meldola.—THE CHEMISTRY OF PHOTOGRAPHY. By RAPHAEL MELDOLA, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the Technical College, Finsbury, City and Guilds of London Institute for the Advancement of Technical Education. Crown 8vo. 6*s*. (*Nature Series.*)

Taylor.—A PRIMER OF PIANOFORTE PLAYING. By FRANKLIN TAYLOR. Edited by Sir GEORGE GROVE. 18mo. 1*s*.

WORKS ON TEACHING.

Arnold.—REPORTS ON ELEMENTARY SCHOOLS. 1852–1882. By MATTHEW ARNOLD, D.C.L., LL.D. Edited by the Right Hon. Sir FRANCIS SANDFORD, K.C.B. Crown 8vo, 7*s*. 6*d*.

Ball.- -THE STUDENT'S GUIDE TO THE BAR. By WALTER W. R. BALL, M.A., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law; Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Fellow of University College, London. Fourth Edition Revised. Crown 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Blakiston—THE TEACHER. Hints on School Management. A Handbook for Managers, Teachers' Assistants, and Pupil Teacheres. By J. R. BLAKISTON, M.A. Crown 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*. (Recommended by the London, Birmingham, and Leicester School Boards.)

"Into a comparatively small book he has crowded a great deal of exceedingly useful and sound advice. It is a plain, common-sense book, full of hints to the teacher on the management of his school and his children."—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

Calderwood.—ON TEACHING. By Professor HENRY CALDERWOOD. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Carter.—EYESIGHT IN SCHOOLS. A Paper read before the Association of Medical Officers of Schools on April 15th, 1885. By R. BRUDENELL CARTER, F.R.C.S., Ophthalmic Surgeon to St. George's Hospital. Crown 8vo. Sewed. 1*s*.

Fearon.—SCHOOL INSPECTION. By D. R. FEARON, M.A., Assistant Commissioner of Endowed Schools. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Geikie.—THE TEACHING OF GEOGRAPHY. A Practical Handbook for the use of Teachers. By ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of the United Kingdom, &c. (Being the Introductory Volume to Macmillan's Geographical Series.) Crown 8vo. 2*s.*

Gladstone.—OBJECT TEACHING. A Lecture delivered at the Pupil-Teacher Centre, William Street Board School, Hammersmith. By J. H. GLADSTONE, Ph.D., F.R.S., Member of the London School Board. With an Appendix. Crown 8vo. 3*d.*

"It is a short but interesting and instructive publication, and our younger teachers will do well to read it carefully and thoroughly. There is much in these few pages which they can learn and profit by."—THE SCHOOL GUARDIAN.

Hertel.—OVERPRESSURE IN HIGH SCHOOLS IN DENMARK. By Dr. HERTEL, Municipal Medical Officer, Copenhagen. Translated from the Danish by C. GODFREY SÖRENSEN. With Introduction by Sir J. CRICHTON-BROWNE, M.D., LL.D., F.R.S. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

DIVINITY.

⁂ For other Works by these Authors, see THEOLOGICAL CATALOGUE.

Abbott (Rev. E. A.)—BIBLE LESSONS. By the Rev. E. A. ABBOTT, D.D., Head Master of the City of London School. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

"Wise, suggestive, and really profound initiation into religious thought." —GUARDIAN.

Abbott—Rushbrooke.—THE COMMON TRADITION OF THE SYNOPTIC GOSPELS, in the Text of the Revised Version. By EDWIN A. ABBOTT, D.D., formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and W. G. RUSHBROOKE, M.L., formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

The Acts of the Apostles.—Being the Greek Text as revised by Professors WESTCOTT and HORT. With Explanatory Notes for the Use of Schools, by T. E. PAGE, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge; Assistant Master at the Charterhouse. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Arnold.—Works by MATTHEW ARNOLD, D.C.L., formerly Professor of Poetry in the University of Oxford, and Fellow of Oriel.

A BIBLE-READING FOR SCHOOLS.—THE GREAT PROPHECY OF ISRAEL'S RESTORATION (Isaiah, Chapters xl.—lxvi.). Arranged and Edited for Young Learners. New Edition. 18mo, cloth. 1*s.*

ISAIAH XL.—LXVI. With the Shorter Prophecies allied to it. Arranged and Edited, with Notes. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*

ISAIAH OF JERUSALEM, IN THE AUTHORISED ENGLISH VERSION. With Introduction, Corrections, and Notes. Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Benham.—A COMPANION TO THE LECTIONARY. Being a Commentary on the Proper Lessons for Sundays and Holy Days. By Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D., Rector of S. Edmund with S. Nicholas Acons, &c. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

Cassel.—MANUAL OF JEWISH HISTORY AND LITERATURE; preceded by a BRIEF SUMMARY OF BIBLE HISTORY. By DR. D. CASSEL. Translated by Mrs. HENRY LUCAS. Fcap. 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Cheetham.—A CHURCH HISTORY OF THE FIRST SIX CENTURIES. By the Ven. ARCHDEACON CHEETHAM, Crown 8vo. [*In the press.*

Cross.—BIBLE READINGS SELECTED FROM THE PENTATEUCH AND THE BOOK OF JOSHUA. By the Rev. JOHN A. CROSS. Second Edition enlarged, with Notes. Globe 8vo. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Curteis.—MANUAL OF THE THIRTY-NINE ARTICLES. By G. H. CURTEIS, M.A., Principal of the Lichfield Theological College. [*In preparation.*

Davies.—THE EPISTLES OF ST. PAUL TO THE EPHESIANS, THE COLOSSIANS, AND PHILEMON; with Introductions and Notes, and an Essay on the Traces of Foreign Elements in the Theology of these Epistles. By the Rev. J. LLEWELYN DAVIES, M.A., Rector of Christ Church, St. Marylebone; late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Drummond.—THE STUDY OF THEOLOGY, INTRODUCTION TO. By JAMES DRUMMOND, LL.D., Professor of Theology in Manchester New College, London. Crown 8vo. 5*s*.

Gaskoin.—THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF BIBLE STORIES. By Mrs. HERMAN GASKOIN. Edited with Preface by Rev. G. F. MACLEAR, D.D. PART I.—OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY. 18mo. 1*s*. PART II.—NEW TESTAMENT. 18mo. 1*s*. PART III.—THE APOSTLES: ST. JAMES THE GREAT, ST. PAUL, AND ST. JOHN THE DIVINE. 18mo. 1*s*.

Golden Treasury Psalter.—Students' Edition. Being an Edition of "The Psalms Chronologically arranged, by Four Friends," with briefer Notes. 18mo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Greek Testament.—Edited, with Introduction and Appendices, by CANON WESTCOTT and Dr. F. J. A. HORT. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*. each.

Vol. I. The Text.

Vol. II. Introduction and Appendix.

Greek Testament.—Edited by Canon WESTCOTT and Dr. HORT. School Edition of Text. 12mo. cloth. 4*s*. 6*d*. 18mo. roan, red edges. 5*s*. 6*d*.

Greek Testament—*continued.*

GREEK TESTAMENT, SCHOOL READINGS IN THE. Being the outline of the life of our Lord, as given by St. Mark, with additions from the Text of the other Evangelists. Arranged and Edited, with Notes and Vocabulary, by the Rev. A. CALVERT, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES. Being the Greek Text as revised by Drs. WESTCOTT and HORT. With Explanatory Notes by T. E. PAGE, M.A., Assistant Master at the Charterhouse. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MATTHEW. Being the Greek Text as revised by Drs. WESTCOTT and HORT. With Explanatory Notes by Rev. A. SLOMAN, M.A., Head Master of Birkenhead School. [*In preparation.*

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MARK. Being the Greek Text as revised by Drs. WESTCOTT and HORT. With Explanatory Notes by Rev. J. O. F. MURRAY, M.A., Lecturer in Emmanuel College, Cambridge. Fcap. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. LUKE. Being the Greek Text as revised by Drs. WESTCOTT and HORT. With Explanatory Notes by Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A. [*In preparation.*

Hardwick.—Works by Archdeacon HARDWICK:—

A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH. Middle Age. From Gregory the Great to the Excommunication of Luther. Edited by WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford. With Four Maps. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH DURING THE REFORMATION. Eighth Edition. Edited by Professor STUBBS. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Hoole.—THE CLASSICAL ELEMENT IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. Considered as a Proof of its Genuineness, with an Appendix on the Oldest Authorities used in the Formation of the Canon. By CHARLES H. HOOLE, M.A., Student of Christ Church, Oxford. 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Jennings and Lowe.—THE PSALMS, WITH INTRODUCTIONS AND CRITICAL NOTES. By A. C. JENNINGS, M.A.; assisted in parts by W. H. LOWE, M.A. In 2 vols. Second Edition Revised. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*. each.

Kay.—ST. PAUL'S TWO EPISTLES TO THE CORINTHIANS, A COMMENTARY ON. By the late Rev. W. KAY, D.D., Rector of Great Leghs, Essex, and Hon. Canon of St. Albans; formerly Principal of Bishop's College, Calcutta; and Fellow and Tutor of Lincoln College. Demy 8vo. 9*s*.

Kuenen.—PENTATEUCH AND BOOK OF JOSHUA: an Historico-Critical Inquiry into the Origin and Composition of the Hexateuch. By A. KUENEN, Professor of Theology at Leiden. Translated from the Dutch, with the assistance of the Author, by PHILLIP H. WICKSTEED, M.A. 8vo. 14*s.*

The OXFORD MAGAZINE says:—"The work is absolutely indispensable to all special students of the Old Testament."

Lightfoot.—Works by the Right Rev. J. B. LIGHTFOOT, D.D., D.C.L., LL.D., Lord Bishop of Durham.

ST. PAUL'S EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS. A Revised Text, with Introduction, Notes, and Dissertations. Ninth Edition, revised. 8vo. 12*s.*

ST. PAUL'S EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS. A Revised Text, with Introduction, Notes, and Dissertations. Ninth Edition, revised. 8vo. 12*s.*

ST. CLEMENT OF ROME—THE TWO EPISTLES TO THE CORINTHIANS. A Revised Text, with Introduction and Notes. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*

ST. PAUL'S EPISTLES TO THE COLOSSIANS AND TO PHILEMON. A Revised Text, with Introductions, Notes, and Dissertations. Eighth Edition, revised. 8vo. 12*s.*

THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS. Part II. S. IGNATIUS—S. POLYCARP. Revised Texts, with Introductions, Notes, Dissertations, and Translations. 2 volumes in 3. Demy 8vo. 48*s.*

APOSTOLIC FATHERS. Abridged Edition. With short Introductions, Greek Text, and English Translation. By the same Author. 8vo. [*In the press.*

Maclear.—Works by the Rev. G. F. MACLEAR, D.D., Canon of Canterbury, Warden of St. Augustine's College, Canterbury, and late Head-Master of King's College School, London:—

A CLASS-BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY. New Edition, with Four Maps. 18mo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

A CLASS-BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY, including the Connection of the Old and New Testaments. With Four Maps. New Edition. 18mo. 5*s.* 6*d.*

A SHILLING BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY, for National and Elementary Schools. With Map. 18mo, cloth. New Edition.

A SHILLING BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY, for National and Elementary Schools. With Map. 18mo, cloth. New Edition.

These works have been carefully abridged from the Author's large manuals.

CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

A FIRST CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND. With Scripture Proofs, for Junior Classes and Schools. New Edition. 18mo. 6*d.*

Maclear—*continued.*

A MANUAL OF INSTRUCTION FOR CONFIRMATION AND FIRST COMMUNION. WITH PRAYERS AND DEVOTIONS. 32mo. cloth extra, red edges. 2*s.*

CLASS BOOK OF THE CREEDS. 18mo. [*In the press.*

CLASS BOOK OF THE THIRTY-NINE ARTICLES. [*In preparation.*

Maurice.—THE LORD'S PRAYER, THE CREED, AND THE COMMANDMENTS. A Manual for Parents and Schoolmasters. To which is added the Order of the Scriptures. By the Rev. F. DENISON MAURICE, M.A. 18mo, cloth, limp. 1*s.*

Pentateuch and Book of Joshua: an Historico-Critical Inquiry into the Origin and Composition of the Hexateuch. By A. KUENEN, Professor of Theology at Leiden. Translated from the Dutch, with the assistance of the Author, by PHILIP H. WICKSTEED, M.A. 8vo. 14*s.*

Procter.—A HISTORY OF THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, with a Rationale of its Offices. By Rev. F. PROCTER. M.A. 17th Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Procter and Maclear.—AN ELEMENTARY INTRODUCTION TO THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER. Rearranged and supplemented by an Explanation of the Morning and Evening Prayer and the Litany. By the Rev. F. PROCTER and the Rev. Dr. MACLEAR. New and Enlarged Edition, containing the Communion Service and the Confirmation and Baptismal Offices. 18mo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Psalms, The, with Introductions and Critical Notes.—By A. C. JENNINGS, M.A., Jesus College, Cambridge, Tyrwhitt Scholar, Crosse Scholar, Hebrew University Prizeman, and Fry Scholar of St. John's College, Carus and Scholefield Prizeman, Vicar of Whittlesford, Cambs.; assisted in Parts by W. H. LOWE, M.A., Hebrew Lecturer and late Scholar of Christ's College, Cambridge, and Tyrwhitt Scholar. In 2 vols. Second Edition Revised. Crown 8vo. 10*s* 6*d.* each.

Ramsay.—THE CATECHISER'S MANUAL; or, the Church Catechism Illustrated and Explained, for the Use of Clergymen, Schoolmasters, and Teachers. By the Rev. ARTHUR RAMSAY, M.A. New Edition. 18mo. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Rendall.—THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS. English Text with Commentary. By the Rev. F. RENDALL, M.A., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Master of Harrow School. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Ryle.—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE CANON OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. By Rev. H. E. RYLE, M.A., Fellow of King's College, and Hulsean Professor of Divinity in the University of Cambridge. Crown 8vo. [*In preparation.*

Simpson.—AN EPITOME OF THE HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH DURING THE FIRST THREE CENTURIES, AND OF THE REFORMATION IN ENGLAND. Compiled for the use of Students in Schools and Universities by the Rev. WILLIAM SIMPSON, M.A., Queen's College, Cambridge. Seventh Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 3*s*. 6*d*.

St. James' Epistle.—The Greek Text with Introduction and Notes. By Rev. JOSEPH MAYOR, M.A., Professor of Moral Philosophy in King's College, London. 8vo. [*In preparation.*

St. John's Epistles.—The Greek Text with Notes and Essays, by BROOKE FOSS WESTCOTT, D.D., Regius Professor of Divinity, and Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, Canon of Westminster &c. Second Edition Revised. 8vo. 12*s*. 6*d*.

St. Paul's Epistles.—Greek Text, with Introduction and Notes.

THE EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS. Edited by the Right Rev. J. B. LIGHTFOOT, D.D., Bishop of Durham. Ninth Edition. 8vo. 12*s*.

THE EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS. By the same Editor. Ninth Edition. 8vo. 12*s*.

THE EPISTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS AND TO PHILEMON. By the same Editor. Eighth Edition. 8vo. 12*s*.

THE EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS. Edited by the Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D., Dean of Llandaff, and Master of the Temple. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

THE EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS, with Translation, Paraphrase, and Notes for English Readers. By the same Editor. Crown 8vo. 5*s*.

THE EPISTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS, COMMENTARY ON THE GREEK TEXT. By JOHN EADIE, D.D., LL.D. Edited by the Rev. W. YOUNG, M.A., with Preface by Professor CAIRNS. 8vo. 12*s*.

THE EPISTLES TO THE EPHESIANS, THE COLOSSIANS, AND PHILEMON; with Introductions and Notes, and an Essay on the Traces of Foreign Elements in the Theology of these Epistles. By the Rev. J. LLEWELYN DAVIES, M.A., Rector of Christ Church, St. Marylebone; late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Second Edition, revised. Demy 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

THE TWO EPISTLES TO THE CORINTHIANS, A COMMENTARY ON. By the late Rev. W. KAY, D.D., Rector of Great Leghs, Essex, and Hon. Canon of St. Albans; formerly Principal of Bishop's College, Calcutta; and Fellow and Tutor of Lincoln College. Demy 8vo. 9*s*.

The Epistle to the Hebrews. In Greek and English. With Critical and Explanatory Notes. Edited by Rev. FREDERIC RENDALL, M.A., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Assistant-Master at Harrow School. Crown 8vo. 6*s*.

THE ENGLISH TEXT, WITH COMMENTARY. By the same Editor. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

The Epistle to the Hebrews. The Greek Text with Notes and Essays by B. F. WESTCOTT, D.D. 8vo. [*In the press.*

Westcott.—Works by BROOKE FOSS WESTCOTT, D.D., Canon of Westminster, Regius Professor of Divinity, and Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.

A GENERAL SURVEY OF THE HISTORY OF THE CANON OF THE NEW TESTAMENT DURING THE FIRST FOUR CENTURIES. Sixth Edition. With Preface on "Supernatural Religion." Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF THE FOUR GOSPELS. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*.

THE BIBLE IN THE CHURCH. A Popular Account of the Collection and Reception of the Holy Scriptures in the Christian Churches. New Edition. 18mo, cloth. 4*s*. 6*d*.

THE EPISTLES OF ST. JOHN. The Greek Text, with Notes and Essays. Second Edition Revised. 8vo. 12*s*. 6*d*.

THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS. The Greek Text Revised, with Notes and Essays. 8vo. [*In the press.*

SOME THOUGHTS FROM THE ORDINAL. Cr. 8vo. 1*s*. 6*d*.

Westcott and Hort.—THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THE ORIGINAL GREEK. The Text Revised by B. F. WESTCOTT, D.D., Regius Professor of Divinity, Canon of Westminster, and F. J. A. HORT, D.D., Lady Margaret Professor of Divinity Fellow of Emmanuel College, Cambridge: late Fellows of Trinity College, Cambridge. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. 10*s*. 6*d*. each.

Vol. I. Text.

Vol. II. Introduction and Appendix.

THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THE ORIGINAL GREEK, FOR SCHOOLS. The Text Revised by BROOKE FOSS WESTCOTT, D.D., and FENTON JOHN ANTHONY HORT, D.D. 12mo. cloth. 4*s*. 6*d*. 18mo. roan, red edges. 5*s*. 6*d*.

Wilson.—THE BIBLE STUDENT'S GUIDE to the more Correct Understanding of the English Translation of the Old Testament, by reference to the original Hebrew. By WILLIAM WILSON, D.D., Canon of Winchester, late Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford. Second Edition, carefully revised. 4to. cloth. 25*s*.

Wright.—THE BIBLE WORD-BOOK: A Glossary of Archaic Words and Phrases in the Authorised Version of the Bible and the Book of Common Prayer. By W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A., Vice-Master of Trinity College, Cambridge. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Crown 8vo. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Yonge (Charlotte M.).—SCRIPTURE READINGS FOR SCHOOLS AND FAMILIES. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." In Five Vols.

FIRST SERIES. GENESIS TO DEUTERONOMY. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* With Comments, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SECOND SERIES. From JOSHUA to SOLOMON. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* With Comments, 3*s.* 6*d.*

THIRD SERIES. The KINGS and the PROPHETS. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* With Comments, 3*s.* 6*d.*

FOURTH SERIES. The GOSPEL TIMES. 1*s.* 6*d.* With Comments. Extra fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

FIFTH SERIES. APOSTOLIC TIMES. Extra fcap. 8vo. 1*s.* 6*d.* With Comments, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Zechariah—Lowe.—THE HEBREW STUDENT'S COMMENTARY ON ZECHARIAH, HEBREW AND LXX. With Excursus on Syllable-dividing, Metheg, Initial Dagesh, and Siman Rapheh. By W. H. LOWE, M.A., Hebrew Lecturer at Christ's College, Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

RICHARD CLAY AND SONS, LIMITED, LONDON AND BUNGAY.